



A STRONG WOMAN
~~~~~

**0610581531**  
~~~~~

By: TJ WAKHA

1

"Yangu mhosva ndeyeyi mhamha
ndakapareyiko pasi pezuva mhosva yacho
ahitongwi yakaita seyi.. Ini ndini
wekutambudzika vamwe vachiwana mufaro
wese ndichazoveyiko kana ndisinawo
wandinotuma mbereko irikutoramba zvachose
mhamha zvirinane ndichifa zvangu nekuti
chekuraramira andina"

Gogo: Chinyarara kani mwana womwana wangu

ukaramba wodemba kudaro azvizoite
zvakanaka

"Gogo ndinonyarara seyi kana zvakadai
murume anondituka achiti andibari ndanga
ndatiwo pamuviri zvapakura pada
ndavakuzobatawo wangu mwana mumaoko asi
zvakona.. Ndomuudza kuti kudii ndinoti
nhumbu yayendepi Gogo"

Mom: Isaiah 60:22 When the time is right i the
Lord will make it happen. Inguva chete
mwanangu asi Mwari achapindura

"Mhamha ndaneta nemaverses enyu ini kana

isina kukwan nguva why ndichizobata pamuviri.
Ko seyi pangu paripo panobva pevamwe
pachizvarwa vana vanofamba.. Iam sick and
tired of your verses ahana zvarikundipa go and
tell your God that ndati ndaneta oooh yees
ndaneta ngachindiuraya zvake andichina
chandichada panyika"

Ndaitaura namhamha naGogo avo vaingoramba
vachitaura mashoko amwechete kwemakore
anokwana kuita 10.. Ndakanga ndaneta ini
nekubva pamuviri chaiva chasara kwakanga
kwavakufa zvako zvediwo panguva iyoyi
ndainzw kuda kuzviuraya.. Chaiva chakunyanya
kundipa pressure yekufa ayiva mashoko
andaitukwa newandaiti murume wangu
pamusana pekusabereka kwangu. Patrick
ayitaura nashoko ayirwadza paadira zvake..
Nekuda kwekuti ndakanga ndaroorwa

ndirimwana mudiki uku kumusha
kwandakaberekwa kwaiva nenhamo yaipisa
segango reishwa kwaisaita kudzokera..
Ndainyara kuti ndizonzi mvana uye kuremedza
amai vangu nekuti mazuva andakawanikwa
amai vangu vakataurwa munharaunda vachinzi
vakanga vovhaira nekuti vakanga varoodza..

Zita rangu ndoitwa Sophia ndinemakore 26
ekuberekwa ndirinizve dangwe mumba maamai
vangu.. Baba vangu vakashaika zvinova
zvakakonzera kuti ndisayenderera mberi
nechikoro ndavakubatsira amai kuchengeta
vana.. Taiyenda kumaricho kunosakura kuti
tiwanewo mari yekubhadharira vanun'una vangu
kuchikoro...

Kusiya kwandakaita chikoro
ndakazowanirwawo basa kuno kuHarare
ndikashanda basa remumba.. Kuchurch
kwandaiyend ndkazoonawo mkomana ayinzi
Patrick tikatanga kuwirirana kudzamara
azosvitsa shoko rerudo.. Ndakamboramba
ndaitya kuzosiiwa ndamitisw asi Patrick
akazoyend kunamai vandaishandir akati
ayisada kunditambisa asi kuroora.. Takadanana
naPatrick zvaitonwisa mvura kusvika
azonondibvisira kumusha ndokuzotanga kugara
tese kwatakaita... Takambotanga tichamirira
mbereko dzamra pasina ndokuzoyemdesw
kwavamwe madzibaba vakatigadzira.. Hatina
kuzombogara ndakabva ndaita pamuviri asi
pasvitsa mwedzi mitatu pakabva pabva..
Takapamha futi ndokuita saizvozvo yakanga
yangova ngoma ndiyo ndiyo ndaibata pamuviri
pakangosvitsa mwedzi mitatu paibva patobva...
Zvino iyi mimba yakanga yatosvitsa mwedzi
mitanhatu ndokubva ndasungirwa

ndichingosvika kumba kwedu andina kugara
kana vhiki pamuviri pakabva pabva...

Ndakachema kurwadziwa chaiko Patrick
nemadiro ayiita pamuviri apa ndaizomutanga
seyi mhamha vakazama kundinyaradza kutaura
zvaJesu ini ndichirwadziw.. Ko iye wavaiti Jesu
wacho ayivepiko ndichibva nhumbu now
yavayechi four.. Ayivepiko Jesu uyu baba vangu
vachifa ndichiita maricho kuchera makomba
neasiri ezera rangu kuzama kubatsira amai
vangu nhasi ndonzi Jesu Jesu kudiiko kwake..
Ndakacherechedza ndikaona kuti Jesu wacho
ayiva nevake vaifevhera achivapa zvese
zvavanoda oketa inini... Imba yacho
ndakazvipira kusayenda nekuti hama
dzaPatrick dzinditukirira..

Zuva rakazosara rodoka mhuri yekwaMudzimu
yatoshumwa kuti pamuviri pakanga pabva
ndakabva ndafonerwa naPatrick
ndikatambidzwa runhare rwangu natete...
Ndakamboda kuramba kuidaira nekuti ndaiziva
mashoko ayizotaurwa naPatrick nekuda
kwatete vakaramba vachinditi ndidaire
ndakazongodairawo

Hello

Sophia madya futi mwana wangu namai
vako

Uchipo here pafoni apo.. Listen here and listen carefull Sophia ndikuda mwana iyeye kana pasina mwana andichakuda pfuma yangu ndoida back udza amai vako kuti ndikuda pfuma yangu yavakadya vachiziva kuti vakuroodza muroyi anodya zvibereko zvake

Ok

Ndakatabidza tete foni iya mashoko aPatrick akasvikondibaya mudumbu ndikanzwa nyoka dzangu kurira ndakashaya wekukurira amai

vangu vakanga vanzwa nekutukwa newavaiti mukwasha.. Handina wandakaudza zvaiva zvataurwa naPatrick ndakangochma ndichizvidya moyo ndega.

Gogo: Misodzi yakaipa mwanangu ndinoziva zvinorwadza asi shinga iva mukadzi akashinga

"Gogo kwamunoti kushinga ndokudii.. Chinonzi mukadzi chiiko Gogo handiti vana nemusha unerudo zvino pazvese andina kana chimwechete saka ndirimukadzi papi pachu Gogo

Mom: Iko kudemba ikoko ndokunosakisa kuti

zvidaro Mwari anoziva anechinangwa nazvo
pukuta misodzi uuye pano

Ndakatsvaira misodzi yangu ndikananaira
kuyend paiva naamai vangu ndakarara
pamakumbo vachitambisa bvudzi rangu
vachitaura neni zvinyoro nyoro ndokutozobatwa
nehope... Ndakazopatika mangwana kuseni
ndirimuimba yamai vangu yekurara ndakamuka
ndikageza nekumbofamba famba kutasanudza
makumbo... Mazuva akafamba mwedzi ukapera
asi Patrick akanga asina kana kumbofona zuva
rimwechete.. Gogo vakazouya vachiti ndaifanira
kuchidzokera kumba kwangu

Gogo: Mai Sophia muroora mwana ngadzokere
kumba kwake kana chizodzosw tozoona

adzoka

"Gogo Patrick ahana kuzombofona kubva zuva riya nhasi moti ndodzokera kupi anonondirova uye akati pasina mwana iyeye ndisadzoka"

Gogo: Chivanhu chedu achidaro mwanangu Patrick anoziva zvinoitwa kana asisade ngaite izvozvo

Gogo vaitova pakurevesa ndakagadzirirwa mangwana kuseni ndaizoperekedzw kudzokera kuimba yehuranda kwavaiti ndiko kumba kwangu kwacho.

end of chapter 1

2

Takasvika natete vangu tikawana Patrick asati
adzoka kubasa tete vakagadzira kubika
ndokundiisira mvura yekugeza ndikanogeza
mubathroom maiva nemaearings ne neckless
zvakanga zvakafanana ndakazvitora
pandakapedza ndikazviisa padressing table
ndaيدا kuzobvunza kuti zvaiva zvani nekuti
zvakanga zvisizvangu.. Ndakazora mafuta angu
ndikati nditore hembe muwadrope
ndichingovhura pakadonha kadress keless
kaiva keblack nekabraa kakabva mkati imomo

ndakangononga ndikadzosea ndisingazive
zvekuita nako.. Ndakabva ndavhara ndikati
nditore hangu mapyamas muchest of drawer
sezvo kwakanga kwasviba umu ndimo
mandakawona mashura ese maiva nematisue
ayitaridza kuti akanga apukutisa vanhu
pakusangan vese ndakadonhedza misodzi ini
saka Patrick akanga aunza hure mumba
mangu... Ndakagara pasi ndikapindw nechando
nguva duku duku ndokutanga kuchema..

Pakapinda tete mubedroom mangu andina
kuda kuvaudza zvandaiva ndawona and ivo
vakatofunga kuti ndaichema pamuviri pakanga
pabva

"Sophia ahufaniri kuramba wongochema

mwana wehanzvadz yangu.. Unofanira kusimba
ini mangwana ndikutodzoker ndafonerwa kuti
ndidzoke kumba saka usare zvakanaka haikona
kugara nemisodzi pamatama wanzwa here"

Handina kana kukwanisa kupindura
ndakatowedzera kuridza mhere... Saka tete
vakanga vakuyenda ndaitiwo ndombowana
wekuswera naye ndichivarairwa zvino voti
vakuyenda ndichasara nani pano.. Ndakachema
kusvika ndavakunzw kuti misodzi yakanga
yapera... Ndakazonyarara tete vakati vakanga
vauya kundidaidzir sadza takangoyend kunodya
asi ini ndaiperekedza vamwe.. Moyo wangu
waisada sadza dai vaikwanisa kundipa zvavo
mwana pachinzvimbo chesadza pada imba
yangu yaizovawo nemufaro.. Ndakangodya
misova mitatu ndokutosiya takazotandara
natete kusvika vazoti vakanga vavekunorata...

Ndakasara ndakagara ndaimirira Patrick asi
ahana kutongouya ndakatarisa chiringazuva
chemuimba yekutandarira ndikaona 12:00
ndakamboda kumirir asi hope dzakandikurira
ndakabva ndangodhonzawo kaflis kaiva pasofa
ndokubva ndarara ipapo..

Kuseni tete vakafumobata jongwe muromo
kugadzirira kuyenda vakatoshamisika kundiwon
ndirimusitting

Hezvoooo ko warara muno nhaywee"

"Ehe tete mamukaseyi"

"Ko washayeyi kurara pakamanikidza kudaro
asi murume wako ahana kuuya"

"Ahana tete pamwe akaita bizy kubasa"

"Bizy yeyi unonetsawo nekuda murume Sophia
wobva waita wekurinda.. Achauya pachauyira
ipapo"

"Matomuka kugadzira here"

"Ehe wena ndakutobuda soo ndoda kuwana
bhazi rekutanga ndikasike kufamba kusati
kwapisa"

"Mofamba zvakanak tete"

"Zvakanakai mainn mosarawo zvakanak pano
pamusha zvNetsa mongotifonera hantyka"

"Horyt tete "

Ndakuperekedzan natete ndikanovasiya
vatokwira makombi ayiyenda kumbare
ndokubva ndadzoka zvangu kumba..
Ndichipinda ndakasangana naGogo vaigara
kucottage vachisuka sink yavo panze
nekudiridza maruva avo

"Gogo makadii"

"Ndinofara mwanangu iriseyi miviri"

"Irinane Gogo makasara zvakanaka here pano"

"Ayiwa takasara zvakanaka mwanangu varisey
vanamai kumusha"

"Mhamha vanofara vaitokusimbisai"

"Ndizvozvo wakasvika rini"

"Ndakasvika nezuro gogo manheru"

"Wakaita zvakanka mwanangu varume venyu
ava vatova vekurinda"

" Gogo ungarinda murume mkuru
ukamugona here"

"Ko zvoitwa seyi nezuro chaiye paiva
nekasikana kaifamba kakashama pano kupfeka
rokwe tema rinoonesa muviri wese zvino
kakasiya kasina kufurasha haaa ndakakadzosa
andidi chapa padhuze nemaruva angu"

"Kkkkkk gogo maruva enyu munomada semare"

"Kkkkkk ndakamudzosa murume wako ototi
bhebhii ototuka ini haaaa kana kakaramba

kachiuya pano Ndatochinja pekugara"

"Tnotaura gogo regai ndinozorora"

Ndakavasiya vachidiridza diridza zviruva zvavo..
Nyaya yavakanga vataura ndiyo yakaita kuti
ndiwoneke saka Patrick ayitova aunza zvake
hure kuzorifambisa rakashama hoooo
ndofunga dress eikutaurwa ndiro riya
randawona mumba umu... Ndakapinda hNgu
mumba mangu ndichizvidya moyo..
Ndakangonanga kubedroom ndikasvikorara
ikoko zvekutobiwa nehope kunge husiku..
Ndichipatika ndakaona Patrick arimumba
mandaiva achizora mafuta ndofunga ayibba
kunogeza

"Titambire ko mauya nguvai andina
kukunzwayi"

"Ndauya katova kare"

"Ko wararepi"

"Zvakatanga rini izvozvo"

"Zveyi"

"Zvekubvunzana kwandarara ndavamwana
mudiki here ini plus zvinebasa reyi ndini uyo
ndauya"

"Patrick ndokudairana kwacho here"

"ukuda kudairwa seyi Sophie"

"Ummm ok ngaipere"

"Unotangireyi yausingapedze.. So tell me makaisep mwana wangu wawakabva naye pano uchiyenda kumusha kwako"

"Patrick i told you ndakaita miscarriage wani"

"Heeeede iwewe sooka nevaroyi vekumba kwenyu yava mimba yechingani Sophie uchingodya"

"Kudyeyi Patrick unoti andidiwo vana here

"Usambonyepera zvako kuchema kana

uchivada vana ukudii kuita kwacho.

Kutondibbunza kwandarara kuvharidzir nyaya dzako. Handirare pano kusvika panekamwana ndichamborara kwandiri kuzama kuberekerwa vana kwete zvako zvekudya richiropa"

"Patrick "

"Usandidaidza nezita amdisi mwana wako ndozvamayiita namai vako kudzidzisana kuroya vamwe vana vachiyenda kuzvikoro nxxah varoi vevanhu"

"Ko mai vangu vaunotuka vakwana papi Patrick"

"Uchaona pavanokwana Sophie and ndiyani
abvisa maeearings aya mubathroom akupa
mvumo iyoyo ndiyani.. Amusimumba mako
muno zvwaona zviripazviri siya ipapo one day
uchazvichemera"

"Ndeani Patrick unondirwadzisa
ndakakutadzireyi"

"Andisat ndatanga wakandidyir vana vangu
Sophie kurini dzavamimba ngani dzawatadza
kubatawo mwana umwechete zvake"

"Unotuka vabereki vangu ko vako ko kana varivo varikukonzeresawo"

Ndakabvarurwa nembama ndikaona nyeredzi
pandakada kuziva zvayiitika ndakarohwa
imwefuti akatora belt raiva akumura akandirova
naro ndakanatsa kunzwa kurwadziwa muviri
wangu wese ndarohwa.. Ndakasar
ndinemagwanzva mangwanzva esimbi
dzebhandi randairohwa naro akati apedza hak
kundirova Patrick akapfeka hembe dzake
ndokubuda kwakuyenda... Pandakada kusimuka
ndakaona ndakazara ropa nepandaiva
ndakarara masheets raiva ropa rega
ndakazama kushinga kumuka ndikatadza
ndakasimudza musoro ndikawona runhare
rwangu rwuri kure ndaida kufonera Gogo

vauye... Ndakazama kukosora ndichida kuti
ndigone kubudisa izwi asi ndakabva ndanzwa
mabayo mumbabvu dzangu ndikasiyana nazvo.
Ndakananavira ndichidzika pabed
ndokumbodonha pasi ndakambotura befu
ndiripo ndokuzozama kusimuka kwakutadzq
ndakakambaira ndichipinda mubathroom
ndaيدا kunogeza ropa randaiva ndakazara
ndakasvikovhura mvura mu tub ndokuzopinda
kwakugara ndainatsa kunzwa kuti muviri
wazvambaradzwa kwte zvekutamba...
Ndakazobuda ndichiita zvekubatira nemadziro
ndokubva ndatora masheets angu
ndikamawacha ndakatora chikorobho
chandaishandis kukorobha mubedroom mangu
ndikakorobha nzira yeropa yandakanga ndaisa
pandaikambaira.... Zvese izvi ndayizviita
ndichiita zvekuvavarira.. Ndakazopedza
kwakumbozororera... Ndakazama kurara asi
hope adzina kubata muviri wairwadza pfungwa
dzaifungawo zvadzo..

Wakambofunga zvekuti unosvika pakuguma
kwete nekupererwa nemazano asikuti
nekurwadza kwepfungwa.. Dzinofunga kusvika
dzati ndiiii dzoita sedzaunganidzwa panzvimbo
imwechete panguva iyoyo apana chaunenge
uchaziva pfungwa dzinenge dzava nechiveve
ndizvo zvandainzwa apa iwo muviri wayiita
seusiri wangu kunge ndaiva ndapiwa weumwe...
Wakanga wazvimba rimwe ropa rakaramba
kubva raita zvekuomerera.. Ndakambofunga
kusungisa Patrick asi moyo wangu wairwadza..
Ndakafunga kudzokera kumusha kwedu asi
ndakafunga kuti ndaigona kutadza kusvika
ndikafira munzira... Ndaiva ndachingoti tuzu
ndisisaziva chekuita chero dai pakauya munhu
ondibvunza zita rangu ndaitomuudza repanext
door..

Ndakaswera mumba umu musiyuyu pasina
wandaona pasina chandadya kwete nekuti
ndaiva ndisinza nzara.. Nzara ndaiva nayo asi
wekuti anobika ndopaiva pasina
ndakazoshingirira kusverera runhare rwangu
ndaيدا kufonera Gogo Msoni ndakanzwa foni
isina mari ndikabva ndaikandawo kure neni
ndokungoti zobii ndakadaro.. Kwakadoka
ndingori mumba umu Patrick kana kudzoka
zvake ndakarara nenzara yandaiva ndaswera
nayo futi asi hope pakati pwhusiku dzakapera
mudumbu makatanga kukwenga nyoka
dzavakuitawo zvadzo.. Hapana zvandaigona
kuita ndakangoshingirir kuyenda kunotsvaga
chekudya kukitchen..

Imba yataigara kana uchibva kubedroom

waitanga kupinda kusitting wozopinda
mukitchen ndakati ndavapapassage ndikanzwa
mazwi ayichema ndakafunga kuti
ndaikanganisa kunzwa ndikabatidza light
ndokuvhura door ndakaona shura
randaiva ndisati ndakamboona paupenyu
hwangu hwese.. Patrick ayitova akarara
nekamwe kasikana kaiva kakatinter musoro
kanecut yainge yekubhawa vaitonakirwa zvavo
ndakaramba ndakatarisa ndichifunga kuti
vachavhunduka asi vakatoita sevakuchidzirwa....
Ndakadonhedza misodzi ndikadaidza Patrick
ndichifunga kuti achatirimuka asi kana zvake
kutoita seakaisa zvimiti munzeve...
Ndakafuratira hangu ndokudzokera kwandaiva
ndabva nekwandaiyenda kwacho andina
kuzomboyemdako.. Ndakasvika mubedroom
ndikatanga kuchema chokwdi ini imba yangu
ndayiida asi kana zvakumira kudai amheno
ndaipakunda seyi.. Ndakatanga kufunga
kwandaiva mdabva ndichikura ndikawona kuti

Mwari akanga ayinefevha ini pachezvangu
ahana kubvira akandida kubva zuva
randakaberekwa ndini wekuchema
wematambudziko vevamwe vachita mufaro
wekukaba nemakumbo... Ndakarara husiku
hwese ndichichema piro yandaiva
ndakatsamira yakatota nemisodzi
ndichingozhamba...

Kwakati kwayedza ndaitozeza kuyenda
kukitchen kutya kusangana nevaviri ava vachiita
rudo rwavo.. Ndakazorovera moyo padombo
ndokuyenda ndikatosvika Patrick achibika

"Morning"

"Morning mamukaseyi"

"Ndamuka ko manheru waiyendepi"

"Hapana am sorry for disturbing you"

"Yeah you better be because next time
uchazviremarira izvozvo"

"But Patrick pachinenzvimbo yangu here pano"

"Ndakakuudza kuti siyana nekundibvunza
mibvunzo andisi size yako.. Kana wasvotwa
pack your bags and go"

Zvakaoma ndakasiyana zvangu naye nekuti
ndakatya kuzodzimbirwa mavanga asati apora..
Ndakabika tea iye achibikawo yake umwe
neumwe ndokudya pasina ayitaura neumwe..
Akapedza akakanda maplates musink
ndikananaira kunoasuka ndoudzokeraa
kunozorodza nyama dzangu nekuti kutura
chokwadi ndairwadziwa.

End of chaptr 2

Mwedzi wakapera Patrick achingori chikara
pamwe pacho ndairohwa pamwe kutukwa
murume wangu ndaiva ndavakumutya.. Ndaiti
ndikaona avhipinda pamba chero ndine mufaro
ndaitoziva kuti ndiko kupera kwawo ndakatanga
ndichachema kudzamara ndatojaira.. Patrick
ayiuya pamba ogeza nekuchinja obuda oyenda
ini ndini ndaiva wekuwacha tsvina dzake
nekumubikira chikafu dzimwe nguva ayisadya
oti achanodya kunevamwe vanonzi vakadzi.
Ndaiva ndakatogara zvangu paveranda
ndakaterera kuradio kwairira nziyo yandaifarira
ndikaona vamwene nehanzvadzi yaPatrick
vachisvika ndakatoziva kuti hondo pamusha
yaizowedzera kukunda yandaiva ndajaira

"Titambireyi mhamha"

"Uchitambireyi zvako rega ndatosvika"

Eeh vakazvuzvurudza mabhegi avo kupinda
mumba nemwana wavo ndakati vapedza
ndikati chiregai ndinokwazisa apa ndipo
pandakademba kufa zvangu

"Makadiiko mhamha"

"Ndinosimba ko iwe"

"Ndirinane mhamha"

"Ahungambotadzi vana vaunongomedza
seunomedza nyimo kudaro iko kutosimba"

Ndakaramba ndakanyarara ndatoziva kuti
hondo yakanga yatanga kusimba kwabaireva
ndakatokushaya nekuti kubba zvandaiva
ndabba pamuviri ndakanga ndaonda
serutsanga chairwo. Ndakati regai ndivabikire
sezvo vakanga vafamba rwendo rurefu kubva
kumusha

"Ndinotaura newe zvino woyendepi nhayiwe
ngomwa iwe"

"Ndoda knobika mhamha"

"Kubika ndiko kwawakangarira rwenge
rwakabva kusina chikafu. Mwana wawaiva
wakasenga wakamuisepi"

"Pamuviri pKabva mhamha"

"Mwana mdiki akaita sewe anobva nhumbu
dzinosvika shanu vamwe vachibereka vana

vavo.. Uudze mai vako kuti vazoyenderera
manje andina vazukuru vanorova senyanga
yemombe vangu vachavadzosa. Usabika zvako
Fadzie achabika uyu unoda kuiseyimo"

Ndakatanga kudonhedza misodzi ichiyeyera
mai Patrick vachitukirir amai vangu.. Chero
vaiva muroi amai vangu ndaisada kunzwa
vachitukirirwa kusabereka kwangu moyo wangu
wakaita sewaiva wagadzikwa dombo chairo..
Ndakachema ndisingabudise chero izwi asi
misodzi ichiita serwizi rwazarisa. Tete Fadzie
avana chakaipa chavakataura pandaitukwa
namai vavo vakangoyend kukitchen ndokutanga
kubika.. Ndakasara ndikayenda kubedroom
kwangu ndikanorara ikoko asika kurara hope
kugarika hadzina kana kuuya..

Mamheru ndakatoshamisika kunzwa Patrick
achitaura musitting namai vake Fadzie akauya
akati ndaidaidzw naPatrick ndikatoshaya kuti
ayideyi pamuvengi wake
ndakangotevereranawo naye ndichizvidya
moyo.. Ndakasviwaridza chimonero changu
muzasi maPatrick ndokubva ndagara pasi
chaipo.. Iyi tsika ndaiva ndakaidzidzisiw nagogo
kuti kana paine vanhu vakuru ukadaidzw
nemurume wako unosvikogara pasi kana
kugodama azvineyi mumba munemasofa
unogara pasi woshuma kuti wauya.. Saka
ndakabba ndagara ndokut kuna Patrick ndauya

Patrick: Thnx beb wasweraseyi

Me: Ndaswera zvakanaka dady maswerawoseyi

Patrick: Ndaswera boe ko mhamha varikuti
waramba kuvabikira kwakanaka here Sophie

Me: Handina kuramba dady

Patrick: Saka waita seyi

Ndakarondedzerer murume wangu zvese zvaiva
zvaitika kusvika kwakaita mhamha asi zvese
mhamha vakazvipika vakati ndaivanyepera.
Ndakatoshamisika netauriro yandayiitwa nayo

naPatrick kuti chii chaiva chachinja.. Vakazot
vapedza manyepo avo mhamha Patrick
ndokuyemderera mberi oti

Patrick: Mhamha ndokumbirawo muremekedze
Sophie nekuti ndiye mkadz wangu wehujaya
ehe zvingavepo zvingatinetsa asi remekedzanai.
Then Sophie imwe nyaya yandakudaizira
ndeyekut ini ndafunga kuroora mumwe mukadz
sezvo iwe urikutadza kuita vana nekudaro
Fadzie uyu mangwana achanotora mukadzi
wangu achange achigara pano manheru ano
wogadzirisa muneimwe bedroom umo kuitira
akasvika awane mumba make makachenawo..
Ndoda mugare zvakanaka kana auya ndaramba
bopoto pamusha pano ndizvo chete amhenzo
kana unechekubvunza

Me: Andina dady zvamataura ndazvinzwa

Patrick: Ndizvo chete ungachiyenda zvako

Ndakasimuka ndokutora kazambia kangu
ndikaona mai Patrick vachiunyanisa chiso..
Ndakabba ndayenda kunorongedza mumba
mainzi ndimo maizosvikira mukadzi waPatrick
wacho anova ndiye ayizomuberekera vana..
Ndakatora kabucket kangu kwakuisa mvura
nesipo nechikorobho ndokuyenda hangu..
Ndirikutotanga kuzunza zunza door rakavhurwa
ndikaona vari tete Fadzie

"Maiguru ko kuwonda kudai chii"

"Ndofunga istress tete yekubva pamuviri
kwandakaita"

"Ummm manyanya asi hanzvadzi yangu
irikukunetsai here"

"Ayiwa kana"

"Musanyepe maiguru ndakazvinzw zvese
musatye henyu mukatya vana tete zvingabuda
here"

"Andisi kutya tete Fadzie"

Haiwaa ayida kutamba nepfungwa dzangu
kunyeper kundida achiziva kuti ndini muvengi
wake wekutanga pasi pezuva ndakatotanga
kutsvaira ini ndichimuignowa

"Maiguru musandivenga ini ndikuteedza
zvandikutumwa nevakuru mkoma
ndakavarambidza zvavarikud kuita asi nekuda
kwamhamha vakaramba ipapa kamunhh kacho
karikuuya ihehede muchafa mega nekuseka
mukakaona"

"Ok azvina basa tete Fadzie Patrick arikudawo

vana vandirikutadza kumupa saka ngaarore
zvake"

"Maiguru imi pamunobva pamuviri zvombonzi
kudii"

"Hapana panongonzi pabva"

"Ummm maiguru munonamata here"

"Ehe apo nepapo"

"Moyend kuchurch ipi uye war room yenyu
irikupi kwacho"

Handina kuchurch kwandaiyenda zvangu saka
ndakaramba ndakanyarara kana nezveroom
zvaitaura zvakatondinetsa kuti zvaiva zveyi..
Takabatsirana kutsvaira mumba umu natete
Fadzie tichikurukura vaindisimbisa
ndakatonzwa kurerukirwa pamoyo hameno
kana kwaiva kutapwa mukanwa asi
zvakandibatsira. Takapedza ndokuwaridza
mubhedha wedu zvedu

"Maiguru kuti muwone kuti parikuuya mvana
pano mubhedha uyu ngatiuyise masheets

ewhite muchaonerera nhaka"

"Azvina basa tete ngatiisey chero iwaya"

"No mira ndiusete ini handi ndini tete here
gegegegege nhaka ndofa nekuseka zvangu
Fadzie"

"Tete mukuzviitireyi izvi"

"Maiguru ini kuroora kukuita mkoma
kurikundirwadza zvese zvavanokuitai
zvichapera chero mhamha vakudzoker

kumusha ini ndikusara nemi pano ndoda kuona
kuchawira tsvimbo nedohwe"

Chakabhidhaira chitete Fadzie chichiwaridza
mubhedha takazopedza zvedu
ndokutombogaramo ndichikurukurirwa
zveupenyu.. Takatozovhunduswa naPatrick
achipinda

Patrick: Mapedza here ummm yaaah
makunhuwirira kana kuchena machena

Fadzie: Anonzi Sophie iyeye ndiye ayita zvese
izvi

Patrick: Yah anoziva zvanoita.. Sophie handeka torara zvawakunge urikutonditya

Fadzie: Angatyeyi asi mune zvamosimuita kani.. Iye akaonda mkoma mukuitey mkadz imi

Patrick: Hapana Fadzie ziva zvekuwanikwa usiyane nedzisi dzako. Ndingamuiteyi

Patrick akatotaura achindibata ruoko ndokubva tatobuda kuyenda.. Zvakatondinetsa kuti zuva iri kwaiva kwakanaka here takapinda

mubedroom medu akati akanga avakuyend
kunogeza.. Akadzoka mwanakomana wevaridzi
ndaiva ndatorara hangu asi kwete kukotsira
akasvikopind mumagumbeze tikabatana kuita
munhu mumwechete.. Zvakatondinetsa nekuti
maoko ake ndaiva ndamajaira achindirova
kwete kutondibatawo zvinonakidza kudai

"Sophia tarisa kuno usandipa gotsi"

Ndakatendeukira kwaiva kwanzi nevakuru
titarise andina chandaitaura ndaitodedera kutya
kurohwa

"Ko ukubvundeyi"

"Patrick ndaaaaaa"

Andina kuzopedza zvandaida kutaura ndaiva
ndanzwa kunyorovera pamuromo pangu
ndakatozorangarira kuti yaiva kiss yandakanga
ndakaguma mwedzi miviri yaiva yapfuura..
Handina kana kuidzoserwa nekuti ndakabva
ndafunga zuva rakarara Patrick mumba nehure
rake.. Ndakanzwa kumusema ndakayeuka
mambama nemabhutsu anondirova ndichibva
ndamupushira kure neni

"Ko chii Sophie"

"Apana "

Ndakatendeuka ndikatanga kuchema hangu
zvinyoro nyoro ndakayeuka mufaro wataiva
nawo pamazuva ekutanga naPatrick nepataiva
tave apa ndikashaya wekubbunza kwazvakanga
zvaipira. Hameno chakasakisa Patritabate
nechekmeso kwangu akabva anzwa pakatota

"Beb are you crying"

"

"

"Sophie kurora kwandikuita andina kuti andichakudi uchagara uyine nzvimbo mumoyo mangu ndinokuda Sophie plz ndiregerere nezvandombokuita"

Kutaura kwayiita Patrick ayitondidzimbira ndakarwadziw ini kusvika pamongo chaipo ndiye here Patrick ayindivimbisa zvese uyu akanga avachikara ndiye here ayiti ndini ndega ndakatora moyo wake nhasi oda kuupa umwe munhu m.. Nhayi varimudzimba chiiko chinonzi rudo ndaishungurudzika nekurarama kwangu... Patrick akandinyararidza musi uyu amheni ayiva adyeyiwo.. Takatozorara patova paya ndVakufemer mudenga sendere. Kuseni seni ndakabva ndamutswa

"Sophie muka uyende kunogeza ndaisa mvura kubathroom uko udzoke uzorara umbozorora beb"

Handina kupikisa ndakangomuka kwakuyenda kunogeza. Ndakadzoka ndikazora mafuta angu Patrick anenge ayiva atoyend kubasa ndaiva ndatojaira kuti anongobuda asina kuwoneka seimbwa ndakatozovhunduka achipinda

" ko urikuvhundukeyi"

"Ndatoshaya kuti ndiyani ndisina kupfeka"

"Angaita ani plus pano panevakadzi murume
ndini chete andisi munyarikani wako kaini"

"Yeah amheni ndafungeyiwo"

"Oooh inwa tea iyi Fadzie achauya achitora tray
ini ndakuyend kubasa uswere wakazorora nhasi
beb.. Bye love you"

bye"

Ummm makamboti pauya vayenzi pobva
pauraiwa huku iwe uri mwana wopiwa musana
ummmm chokwadi unoguta nemuto ahuyibati
nyama iyoyo ndizvo zvakaitika musi uyu..
Patrick ndaiva ndakaguma kare kutaura naye
even shoko rekunzi i love yu rakandishamisa
kubuda mukanwa make.. Ndakatarisa kutray
yaiva netea ndikabva ndatoseka zvangu
ndakabva ndatya kuinwa ini ndokuisa
pachitable chaiva mumba umu kwakutodzoker
kurara hangu.. Apa ndipo pandakatombobatwa
nehope dzekunatsa kurara chaidzo.. Kwatova
kumasikati ndakamutswa naTete Fadzie vauya
kubedroom kwangu

"Maiguru mamukaseyi nekuswera zvese"

"Zvirisey tete Fadzie"

"Boe hangu ndati ndikusiyeyi murare mkoma
vati amuna kurara zvakanaka nhasi ko chii futi
chakunetsa"

"Aaah hapana musatedzera zvinotaurwa
naPatrick uyu"

"Saka seyi mazorara kusvika nguva dzino"

"Muviri wangu wakaneta musoro kutema
pfungwa kunyatsa kunzwa kuti dzakuda
kurasika"

"Hehehede maiguruka kuda kurasikira pfungwa
kachigez nemugovera karikuuya kaya haiwaaa
tibvireipo.. Ko zvamusina kunwa tea wani"

"Ndanga ndakaguta"

Akatora chingwa akatanga zvake kudya Fadzie
akanga arimusikana akasununguka chero
zvandakasvika mumusha wekwana Patrick
ndiye munhu wandakatanga kunzwanana naye
pavanhu vose.. Takataura dzese hapana

yakasara akazondiudza kuti msikana ayida
kurorwa naPatrick ayiva mwana wesahwira
wavo wekumusha asi sahwira vacho
vaizikanwa nekuroya mudunhu umu.. Fadzai
akadzokorora futi nyaya yake yemanheru kuti
ndaifanira kunamata zvinesimba kwete zvezita.

Ndaingodaira nekuti ndaitya kuti pamwe Fadzie
akanga atumwa zvese izvi.

"Maiguru kasikana kacho takatouya nako kariko
kwaSekuru uko asi neni hatiwirirane"

"manje mochiwiriran nekut ava maiguru"

"Hehede ndisiyey zvangu andina maiguru
vakadaro ini.. Mwana uya mai vKe vanodya
masikati chaiwo amheni mhamha
vanotambireyi navo.. Rimwegore parufu
vakadzipwa nebhonzo pafa kamwana vanhu
vakti ndivo vauraya"

"Tete Fadzie haikona kutaura nyaya dzinotyisa
imi"

"Kkkkk motya kudyiwa here mukanamata apana
chomboitika maiguru"

Ndaiva ndakunzwa kutya ini nenyaya
dzaitaurwa naFadzie.. Msikana wacho ayiuya
ndakatonzwa kuremerwa asati asvika pamba
chaipo. Fadzie akazot akanga akuyenda
kunomutora ndikasara hangu ndavakumuka...
Ndakanotsvaira tsvaira zvaiva zvasarorawo
mukitchen nekugadzirira kubika usavi
hwemanheru. Ndakapedza ndikagadza poto
yangu ndokutogara ndichitambisa gemu pafoni
pangu hangu.. Ndakatovhunduka kunzwa
mhururu ichibba nekuhedhi ndakadongorer
ndikaona Patrick, Sekuru, Fadzie,
Mhamha,Bamnn natete vakuru nekamwe
kasikana pada ndiko kaiva kakadzi kacho
hameno. Vakapinda vachifamba zvinyoro nyoro
ndokusvikogara musitting ndakamboda
kusavakwazisa ndikazongot regai ndipedze
pangu mangwana zvisazondiomera. Ndakasiya
foni yangu ndikanatsa kuzbigadzira ndokubva

ndanokwazisa vanhu.. Takaomberana
zvakanaka pakaimbonyararwa ndofunga
paishaya ayiwana matangiro

Baba: Muroora tatsikawo pamusha pako
nevayeni vako pano Fadzie hero basa
ungashuma varoora vako

Fadzie: Ehoyi baba... Maiguru Sophie uyu ndiye
mudzimai wamkoma Patrick uyu anonzi Jojina.
Jojina ava ndivo mai vepano ava vanonzi
Sophie ndivo maiguru vako Sophie ava ndivo
mainini

Me: Tafara kukuzivai mainini

Jojina: Nesuwo

Ndakatarisa Fadzie ndikaona achida kuseka akatarisa Jojina vanhu vese mumba umu vaiva serious kana ari Patrick waiti achakurova chibhakera.. Pakapedza kushumwa vanhu ndakabva ndatosimuka hangu kunotarisa poto yangu kukitchen ndakasvika yotoda kupera mvura ndikatora madomasi angu kucheka cheka kuti ndigoona kukanga kanga ndoisa zvisoup.. Ndakatovhunduka ndabatwa muchiunu ndakacheuka ndikaona ari Patrick

"Eish wandivhundusa"

"Urikumbovhundusw neyi Sophie"

"Andizivi"

"Mainini wavaona here"

"Ehe ndavawona"

"Yah mogara zvakanaka hanty"

"Iboe"

"Ndakuyenda kubedroom kwavo kana wapedza kubika unounza ikoko sadza"

"Horyt"

Akabva afamba ndokuyenda ndakasra ndikaita sekudzidziswa kwangu ndokubika bika nekukasika kwakupedza.. Ndakazodaidza tete Fadzie kuti vandibatsire kudisher vanhu ndakavaudza kuti mkoma vaiva varikudyir kubedroom namainn vakati vaseka zvavo. Tapedza kupa vanhu vese ndakakura maplates kuyendes kwaiva naPatrick. Ndakasviko

gugudza murume ndiye akadavira ndichibva
ndapinda ndokuisa sadza pakatafura kaivamo

"Ndaisa sadza dady"

"Thank yu tobatana mangwana you can go"

Ummmm chero ndimiwo zvaiva zvakatooma
ndakabuda hangu ndokuyenda kwaiva naTete
Fadzie ndakazama kudya asi chikafu chairamba
kupinda mudumbu. Vamwe vese vakapedza ini
ndakangotarisa neplate yangu vanababa
vakazooneka vakt tisare zvakanaka ndokubva
vayenda mhamha vakati vaiva vasisagare
vaizonorara kwabamnn vofumodzoker

kumusha saka pamba pakasara ini naFadzie
nenjiva mbiri dzaiva kubedroom uko..

Takatsvaira tsvaira ndokubva tayenda kunorara
zvedu ndakatorara naTete Fadzie sezvo Patrick
ayiva asimo mubedroom make
aeikwavanyowani..

Fadzie akamuka kuseni ini andina kumuka
sezvo pasina kandaيدا kuyenda akati
achingobuda Patrick achipindawo kuseni ikoko
ndakamumutsa asi akaramba kudaira
ndakambofunga kuti pamwe ayiva asina
kunzwa ndikadzokorora futi

"Patrick ndati mangwanani"

"Ukaona ndisina kudaira Sophia unasiyana neni wanzwa unondimanikidza mangwanani yacho imbori neyiko"

"Sorry"

Akaridza tsamwa ndokubva atora hembe dzake kwakuchinja ndobva atoyenda ndakasara ndichitoshaya kuti kwaiva kwauyeyi futi munhu ayingofara nezuro..

End of chapter

(Some months later)

"Ko iwe kungobuda mumain bedroom kwacho unobveyi nekut chawakagarira imomo andichiwoni vana ahuna nhumbu ahuna so whats the use of main bedroom to you"

"Handimboite izvozvo Patrick.. Jojina akawana ndiripano so andisikubuda iye ngaatsvage imwe room inoita kwete yangu"

"Ahisi yako and uchaita zvandareva Jojina is

pregnant mwana anoda peace pano kwete
ruzha rwaunoswera uchiita anozorora nguvai"

Mashoko andaiudzw naPatrick ayiita sekuti itori
mhandu kwandiri. Jojina akanga auya
nemitemo yake pamba apa ndakanga ndava
muranda kwaari zvese naPatricky apa ndaiti
kuudza murume ayigara akati mainini avana
mhosva mdini ndinepamuromo nekuti
ndinesare randakaiswa namai vangu rinodya
vana.. Natete Fadzie nguva yekuonana yakanga
yavashoma sezvo vakanga vawana basa saka
nguva zhinji vaisvika pamba kwatosviba..

Mari chaiyo yaPatrick ndakanga ndakuita
yekurota kuhope nhamo yakatanga kunditamba
tsvina ndakatanga kufunuka nekushaya mafuta

ekuzora kudzamara ndakuti ndikageza
ndonozora emukitchen ekubikisa muriwo..
Kumba vaingofona ndichit takagara zvakanaka
ndaisada kunetsa amai vangu nekuti vaivawo
neyavo mitoro yemuchengeta vanin'ina vangu.
Nyaya yaiva yauya naPatrick musiyu yaiva
yekunzi ndibude mumain bedroom sezvo ririro
raiva hombe uye riine zvese mukati..
Ndakamboda kuitisa Patrick nharo asi
ndaigosvika kupi ndakarohwa senyoka yapinda
mumba

"Iro shavi rako iroro rinokutadzisa kubata
mwana mumaoko ndiro rinoita kuti undipikise
kana ndichitaura. Pamba pano ndepangu
ndikati (Jump) you must ask me (How high)
wanzwaka.. Kasika kubudisa tumadzoto twako
uyise chero mukitchen andina basa nazvo as
long as wabuda mumain bedroom Jojina

arikuda kupinda"

Akayenderera mberi hake achinditukira
mushure mekundiroya.. Ndakangosimuka
ndokutanga kubvisa madzoto angu muimba
yaiva yataurwa. Ndakazama kuvhura
muneimwe room ndikaona pakakiwa
ndakavhura anenge madors matatu ese akanga
akakiwa.. Pakarepo ndakaona Jojina
achitungamidza kadumbu kake achiuya achiita
zvekukweva makumbo ndikat regai ndibvunze
makeys

"Mainn amuna kuona makeys here emarooms
aya ndikuda kuisa hembu dzangu"

"Kutokiya kutaura kuti makazara endai chero
kukitchen uko hembe moisawo pakona
panogara bin iripo space"

handina kudaira asi misodzi ndiyo
yakati mokoto mokoto.. Ndakatadzeiko pasi
pano kusvika pakunzi isa hembe panogara bin
remarara.. Ko ivo Mwari varipiko ndichitambura
kusvika mumongo wemubhonzo.. Ndakagara
pasi nemadziro ndakaunganidza hembe dzangu
papaseji ipapo ndakachema kudzamara
ndabatwa nehope.. Ndakatozopatiswa nenoise
yevanhu vaiseka ndikaona ari Patrick naJonina
vaidzingirirana vachitamba havo chikudo
ndakatombovarairwa ndakavatarisa
ndakafunga matambiro andayiitwa nawo
mazuva ekutanga.. Patrick achindivimbisa pasi

nedenga zvakayendepiko Mwari ..
Ndakazofunga kuti tete Fadzie vaisiya vasina
kukiya padoor pavo ndakasimuka hangu
ndokuyenda kuroom kwacho ndikaona zvedi
pakashama.. Ndakangotora hembe dzangu
kwakuisa imomo ndokugara hangu pasi..

Pfungwa dzaifungawo zvadzo uku muviri
uchirwadza nezvirona zvekurohwa.. Nekuda
kwekuti ndakanga ndisisabvumirwe kubika
pamba apa ndakatogara hangu kusvika
manheru tete Fadzie vakauya ndirimo mumba
mavo vakatoshamisika kundiona

"Ko maiguru mikwende hanzii"

Ndakarondedzerer tete Fadzie zvaiva zvaitika kuyenda kwavakanga vaita kubasa.. Ndakataura kusvika misodzi yavakuyerera yega.. Zviya zvekuti unocontrola misodzi unonyepa unenge usati warwadziw ukarwadziw inobuda yega isina ayituma.. Yangu ndakakaruka matama anyorova tete Fadzie zvimwe ndaivavanzira asi musiyu andina chandakasiya ndakaona kuvira nehasha kwavo ndikaziva kuti zvechokwadi vairwadziwa..

"Maiguru maidii kutaura saka kuwumbuka kudai kushaya zvikwanisiro here"

"Ndaitya kutaura tete ndozokunetsai"

"Heeeede yaaaah Jojina azosvika pakufarisa manje.. Saka kana musingapiwe mari ko mukurarama neyi"

"Mafuta ndozorawo ekubikisa sipo ndotaimira pandonzi wacha paya ndotora yekuwachisa pamwe pachu ikapera ndogeza nemushonga wemutoilet kana sunlight liquid yemaplates"

" maiguru why haaa seyi
muchindirwadzisa kudaro musi uya makati wani zvese zviri ryt.. Saka mubedroom anouya here kuzorarawo nemi"

"Ahaui kubva zvasvika Jojina ahaui uyu"

"Yaaaah its life chokwadi ndewep mukadzi
anepfungwa dzakakwan anoshinga kuuya
kuparadza musha weumwe mukadzi.. Muri
mkadz saka mumayend kumazuva enyu
munoita seyi"

"Ndinoisa zvichira ndakacheke imwe tshirt
yangu nekuti ndikakumbir mari yemapads
ndinotukwa anoti kumbira mari yemapampers
kwete mapads"

"Maiguru from today onwards i want you to
stop crying hanty ndoda mushinge muve
mukadzi akangwarira anorwira imba yake yees
nhasi amuna mwana asi muchamubata vavengi
varipo can you please say amen"

"Amen"

Ndakademba dai hake Patrick akanga
anditsvagir umwe mkadz anemoyo wkanaka
sewaTete Fadzie pamwe ndaizogarawo
zvakanaka tikagarisana... Vamwe
mungabvunzane kut ko seyi ndisamuramba
Patrick nyaya yainetsa ndaimuda murume uyu
kundi rwadzisa nekundi rova zvKe asi moyo
wangu wakaramba uchimuda ndaisakwanis
kungomusiya ndonotanga umwe upenyu...

Kunze kwakadoka tirimo muroom matete
Fadzie vachindisimbisa vakanditi sezvo Patrick
akanga asisandicheuke ndiwo waiva mukana
iwoyo wekunamata ini kwavaiti kunamata
kwacho ndaisakuziva kana kukunzwisisa.
Vakazondisiya mumba umu ivo ndokunotora
chikafu kuti tidye.. Chaipinda nepaiko ini ndaiva
ndakaita kuzvimbirwa neshungu..

Kana paneanoziva inonzi nhamo ndiyo
yandaiona hembe dzese dzakatanga kudonha
nekuwonda itwo tumbabvu ndikabvisa hembe
maisara padiki diki kunditiza. Tete Fadzie
vaidya zvavo asi vaisabvisa ziso pandiri vaona
kuti ndaisadya vakazama kutaura zvinyambo
asi ndaisaona kana ini wacho ndichikodzera
kuseka nekuti mufaro chaiwo andioni
sewakasikirwa ini..

"Maiguru i have a surprise for you"

"Surprise yeyi tete Fadzie"

"Ngatidyeyi tipedze asi kana mukasadya
andikupeyi zvandikuda kukupai"

Zvaiva zviiko izvozvo zvandaidawo kupiwa ini
mushoriwa zvake.. Ndakadya zvishoma
ndokubva ndapedza hangu takayenda kukitchen
tiaksuka maplates edu nekutsvaira sezvo Jojina
akanga asisatenderwe kuita chinhu kusiya

kwekubika chete ayizosuka nekuwacha hembe
dzavo ayiva ini ndikaramba paitobuda chimoto..
Pamwe pachu ndaisangana nemapent aJojina
chaiwo ndongowacha hangu ndakafinyama..
Takapedza kusuka ndokubva tayenda kunorara..
Tichipinda tete Fadzie vakatora chikwama
mubag mavo ndokunditambidza..
Ndakatambira ndichishaya kuti vaida kuti ndiite
seyi nacho

"Open it maiguru musatya kani aaaah imi"

Ndakavhura chikwama chiya ndikaona
chisingafemi nemari zvakatondinetsa kuti yaiva
mari yani uye yeyi

"Imari yani tete Fadzie"

"Ndikukupai maiguru mozoidzosa henyu kana maiwana ndoda mutsvage zvekuita musaswera pano pamba tsvagai kabusiness kenyu kekuita"

"Ayiwa tete Fadzie azviite amai venyu vakazvinzwa ndopesana navo chero iye Patrick ayiwa regai henyu tete"

"Achaudza mhamha kana mukoma kuti ndakupai mari ndiyani.. Torai mari iyi mutsvage zvekuita asi muchaidzosa kana bznss renyu

raita"

" God bless you tete Fadzie asi ndiziv
ndoita bznss reyi"

"Endai mangwana kumbare munohodha chero
madomasi kana maputi masweets chaiwo
monowaridza pamberi pechikoro motsvaga
chikoro chamungayenda"

"Ummmm zvofamba here tete
pane zvekuzotadza kudzosa mari yenyu"

"Maiguru where is your faith nhayimi.. Kana mukatenda zvichatengwa.. Now ngatinamateyi mangwana ndogona kukuperwkedzai andisi kuyenda kubasa"

Ndakatemda ndatendazve takanamata hedu asi ini mashoko ayisvika pakupera ndakatoshamisik tete Fadzie kunamata nekutorebesa munamato wavo vakanamatira rudo rwangu naPatrick kuti rudzoke panzvimbo vakatanga kuchema vachinamata kudaro kudzamara neniwo ndavakuchema.. Takazopedza kuchema natete Fadzie ndokuvimbisana kuzoyenda kumbare kunohodha mangwana kuseni chaiko.. Nyaya yakanga yasara yaiva yekuti ndaizonotengesera kupi vakati taizoona kana tanezvinhu asi taifanira kurara tatombotengesesa zvimwe.. Confidence yaiva natete Fadzie pakutaura

kwavo ndaiyitsvagawo asi iihi ndaishayiwa.

Kwakayedza ndokumuka hedu kugadzirira
kubuda ndokubva tayenda andina chandisina
kutenga. Maputi, masweets, matemba, nhamo,
ndanga, mainoni, in madomasi, maonion.
Takatozotenga nekadengu kekuisira nekut
zvinhu zvaiva zvwanda zvaisaita kubata
mumaoko

"Maiguru dengu iri rinoda kunamatiwa
zvarichatakura zvigotengwa"

"Kkkkk tete Fadzie zvamotaura dzimwe nguva
sooka makuda kunamatira nedengu chairu"

"Ehe maiguru tikasvika totorinamatira"

Ndakaseka hangu ini tete Fadzie vaimboitawo
sevanopenga munhu angada kunamatira dengu
sekuti ndiro richatenga kana kutengesha..
Takarongera zvinhu zvedu mudengu muya
ndokubva takwira tax ndaingoteverawo asi
kwaiyendwa ndaisakuziva.. Yakafamba kombi
ndokupinda muKambuzuma kwakuzodzika
takananga paneumwe mukadzi akanga
akawaridzawo musika wake ipapo
akamhoresana naTete vachitaridza kuzivana.

"Maiguru uyu ishamwari yangu from school
anoita zvemusika anoziva Jojina futi kkkkk but
sandizvo zvatavinga hedu mai Jully ipawo
maiguru vangu kaspase vananikewo"

Mai Jully: Hooo ndiye mkadzi waPatrick uyu ko
achinja neyi kudai nhayimi ummmm..
Munonanika henyu maiguru sezvo tichitengesha
zvakasiyana apana nyaya.

Ndakatarisa tarisa pamusika wainzi ndinanike
paiva nehembe matennis magumbeze mapoto
zvemumba zvakangosiyana siyana.. Ndakafara
kuonawo munhu anondipa pekuisa tunhu
twangu apa patori pamumvuri chaipo.

"Ndinotenda hangu maitabasa"

Fadzie: Musatende makamira ahatani kuchinja
pfungwa kkkkk chiisai zvinhu zvenyu maiguru

Ndakabatsirwa kuronga zvinhu zvangu namai
Jully ava naTete Fadzie. Zvaitochividza
kurongwa kwazvaiva zvakaitwa

Mai Jully : Maiguru musika uno
ndinoubhadhara rent asi sezvo muchitanga
henyu muchamboona pamberi apo tobatsirana

rent

Me: Ok

Kwaingova kudaira ndaizoibhadhara neiko rent
iyoyo mari yemadomasi ingabhadhare rent here
hameno tozongoona.. Takapedza kuronga
musika wedu apa zvinhu zvaMai Jully zvayiita
kubvunzwa vamwe vaiti vachadzoka asi vamwe
vaibva vatotenga ipapo ndakatochiva kuti dai
ndiri iniwo hangu.. Ndakapiwa chituru
ndokugara asi ndisina tarisiro yekuti ndaigarira
zviripo..Tete Fadzie vakabva vayenda vakati
vaizogona kudzoka zuvarodoka asi
ndisavamirira ndakasara ndichikurukura namai
Jully zvavo zvichingotengwa kwangu
kwakangoti ziii

"Saka kurisey kumba maiguru"

"Kuribhooo kwazvo tete"

"Fadzie akandiudza nyaya yenyu manheru
musati kuriboe iko kusiri"

"Kurinane"

"Nezvamuri apa zvikutaridza zvega.. Asi ndoda

kukuudzai kuti zvichanaka maiguru chikuru
kunamata madomasi aya ndakatanga
ndichimatengesawo kusvika pandiri pano nhasi.
Murume wangu akamboyenda namarweyi asi
akadzoka takutodanana zvekut ndotonzi
ndakamudyisa"

"Ummmm anotengwa here zviri zvekudiwa
andichiney nazvo izvi"

"Anotengwa asi manheru muyende nedengu
renyu murinamatire zvinhu tosiya paroom
iripapo iyo. Ini ndakasimbiswawo naFadzie uyu
ahadi munhu anochema akasimba paminamoto
musikana uyu"

"Hamenno tete"

customer: madomasi imarii nhayi amai Jully

Mai Jully: Dollar chete sisi huyay mutenge
achifresh

customer: ndipeiwo ethree dollars momdipa
nemaonion acho.

Mai Jully vakasimuka vakasevha customer
yayenda ndokunditambidza mari hiiiii ndakafara
ndakaita sendichamera mhoni ndichiombera
mai Jully akatofa zvake nekuseka.

"Maiguru zvino mungasaguka maoko here
nekuombera muchatengesawo zvangu chero
ndiripo kna ndisipo"

"Ndotengesera ani tete ini apana anondiziva"

"Neniwo andizikanwe vanhu ivava andivazive
asi nekuda kwekamusika kano kambuzuma
yese iyi yakundiziva vamwe vanotoita
zvekufona. Zvinhu ndohodha kana katatu
pamwedzi"

Ummm moziva ndakachiva mukadzi uyu ko
seyikoMwari achipa vamwe vakadzi mitoro asi
vamwe vanongorangarirwa.. Mai Jully
aitochividza kutarisa kana pavaiti
vakambotambura ndakaona sevainyepa ini
takaswera zuva rese namai Jully pamusika
ndichivaudza gariro yandaiva ndakaita kumba
kwangu ivo vachitofa zvavo nekuseka

"Maiguru ini rimwe gore ndakaita hembe
dzekusvuura gavi ndosunga padivi kwete
zvenyu zvekutoti muchiri kudzora dzichibvuma
"

"Tete musadaro ndichitambura kudai"

Moziva kunevamwe vanhu iwe ukutaura nhunha dziko munhu achitoputika nekuseka..

Musiuyukana macustomers ndofunga akatofunga kuti mai Jully vakanga vasvuta mbanje chete nekuti vayiita kuseka zvavo..

Murume wavo akazouya akatibatsira ku isa zvinhu ndokubva vanondisiya kumba kwandaiti ndekwangu kuya.. Ndakssvika ndikangopfurira kuroom kwatete Fadzie ndikasvika vasimo..

Ndakanogeza hangu ndokudzoka kuzorora ndakamirir kuzonosuka zvaiva zvadyirwa naPatrick nemukadz wake.. Dengu rangu ndakanga ndauya naro pamba Patrick aka uy achitsvaga Fadzie asi itiro yacho ndofunga akanga asina kuona kuti ndaiva ndaswera ndisipo nekuti ndakangot avamo ndobva atoti OK achifuratira..

Manheru tete Fadzie vakauya ndokubba tadya
nekutsvaira tsvaira ndokuzoyenda kuroom
kwedu kwaitova kwedu ko hanty
ndokwandakanga ndakugara here.

"Maiguru nhasi toda kurara tichinamatira dengu
redu"

"Sahwira wenyu ataura futi nyaya yedengu saka
vanhu imi mukutoshinga"

"Ehe maiguru"

Ndakamboda kuramba asi ndakazongot
zvaisaita sezvo vanhu ava vaibatsira ini.
Takarara husiku tichimukira minatamo
tainamata takabata dengu redu natete Fadzie..
Kuseni ndokumumira kugeza nekuyenda
kumusika kwangu.

End of chapter

5

Fadzie is my name mumba medu takaberekwa
tiri vaviri namkoma Patrick ndokutoguma
zvakadaro.. Amai vangu vanenhoroondo yekuti
vkazokonewa kuita vana vakawanda mushure
mekunge vanetsa nagogo vangu (vamwene

vavo) ndokuvapumha uroyi.. Kubba ipapo mhamha vanoti avana kuzokwanisa kubata vamwe vana uye vanofungira kuti gogo ndivo vaiva vavasunga mbereko.

Kuroora kwakaita mkoma Patrick ndakanzwa mufaro nekut ndakazivawo kuti ndawana sisi sezvo ndaingova ndega zai regondo.. Makore akawanda Sophia achingoita pamuviri pachibva. Ndakatanga kunetsekana nenyaya yake kusvika pakuzvipira kunogara naye ndine zvandaida kunoona ndipadedyo naye.. Mhamha waituka Sophia vachiti ndiye ayidya vana vake pamwe ndaotobvuma asi pandakagara naye ndakaona kuti panezvainetsa zvaitomudyawo mumoyo. Ndakati ndaizofamba naye zvishoma zvishoma hangu manje nyaya yaiva yonetsa mkoma wakanga atotsvagirwa umwe mkadzi anova ayiva mwana wesahwira yamhamha... Jojina

akasvika akasvavisa Sophia pamusha pake
akatanga kuita mamovements echihure azvina
kundishamisa nekuti ndiwo waiva muririro wake
kubva tichikura ayizikanwa nekukwezva varume
chero vevanhu ayinakura asina zvaitwa
nevakadzi vacho..

Kuwaridza kwandakaita masheets machena
ndaitoziva kuti Jojina yakanga isisiri mhandara
saka ndaida kuti mukoma vazvione asi hapana
kana chavakataura.. Manje nemukurumbira
unamai vacho wekuroya ndakatotanga kutyira
wangu mkoma pada ayiva atodyiswa nefoshoro
chaiyo.. Patrick akatanga kuterera chese
chanenge audzwa naJojina kubudikidza
nekubudisa Sophia mubedroom make zvinova
zvakanipisa pamoyo.. Ndakarwadziwa kusvika
pamongo wemubhonzoro asi andinakuda
kutaridza muroora kuti ndabatikana.. Kubva

musi uyu ndakaita shungu nekuti ndakaziva kuti
abudiswa mubedroom chaiva chasara
kubudiswa pamusha apa so ndakataura
neimwe shamwari yangu pafone
ndikaikumbirisa kumboshanda naSophia
ndichitsvaga zvimwe zvekuita sezvineiwo avana
kuramba mai July..

Kubba zuva ratanamatira dengu redu naSophia
zvinhu zvakatanga kutengwa sekunonzi
zvaipiwa mahara.. Taimukira kuita mabasa edu
ese epamba sezvo Jojina ayisatendedzwa
kubata kNa chinhu toita zvese kana tapedza ini
ndakanga ndawana kabasa kekutsvaira kuRed
Cross ndiko ndaipesana ndichiyenda naSophia
iye akuyenda kwakewo.. Maiguru vakatanga
kudzokedzana muviri wavo zvinova
zvaindifadza kana dziri hembe vakatanga
kutopfekawo kwadzo uye kutotenga kunaMai
Jully zvese nemafuta aya anobva kuSouth

anonzi Nevia. Mumoyo ndainzwa kufara asi
ndaiti ndikafunga nhau yemwana ndainzwa
kuguta chaiko pamoyo payiuya poita kugara
chinhu ndonzwa kuremerwa chaiko Sophia
ndaimuda ndaisada kuona achishungurudzika..
Kwete iye ega asi ndaisada kuona chero
mukadzi achinetseka neimba yake
ndaingonzwa kunzi mubatsire neminamoto
kazhinji ndaitozobatsira munhu otokunda asi
pamwewo zvairamba hazvo

Nguva yekuchaisa kubasa yaikasikwa
ndaichaisa na3 so ndaibva ndamhanya kumba
ndonoita mabasa epamba Sophia ayitounzw
late ndatopedza iye ayisvikogeza chete.. Apana
akazviona kuti Sophia ahachasweri pamba uye
iye ayitiwo kutukwa kwaiva kushoma nekuti
Patrick ayimboita nezvemukadzi anemimba..
Rimwezuva ndakatogara hangu ndichipenda

nekugadzira nzwara dzangu ndakanzwa
ndakubatwa mapendekete ndakaremerwa
ndokumutsa musoro waneyi ndevedu Jojina

"Fadzie uriisey ahuchaoneki"

"Ndiriboe Jojina hanty ndoswer kubasa here iwe
unenge wakazvivharira mumba mako endeee
watsvuka wena hmmmmm iko kunaka"

"Haikona kundidaidza semwana mucheche iti
Maiguru waunot Jojina ndiyani"

"Jojina wani iwe wangonditi Fadzie
ndambocomplaine here"

"Unodherera kwazvo ndoda kumuudza Patrick
urikubva pano mwedzi uno chaiwo nxaaaah
pameso sepamai"

"Watikudiii Jojina wataura nezvamai vangu"

"Ehe kushata samai seyi usina respect ahuna
kurairwa mai vaiva bizy kuteedza ngoto
vachitadza kukuraira"

Zvekutukirwa mai ndizvo zvandaisada pasi
nekudenga ndakadhonza Jojina nehuro
ndikamukwapaidza zvaasat akamboona kubva
achiberekwa.. Ndakatora mukana uyu kurova
nepaSophia nekut ayimudherera asingamuite
chinhu.. Takakikirisana kudzamara Sophia
asvika musu uyu akakasika amheni neyi

Sophia: Siyayi kurwa hey vanhu imi chiiiko nhayi
tete Fadzie

Andina kudaira ini ndaitonzwa kuti
ndimupedzise.. Iye wacho ayiva amarika marika
kumeso nekut ndokwandairova ndaisada
dumbu ayizotadza kubara akapa ini mhosva.
Sophia akaita zvekundidhonza akabva amira
pakati pedu akafuratira Jojina akatarisana neni

Sophia: Tete Fadzie amusi mwana mudiki
kurwa ndekweyiko

Me: Anonditukira mai kuti zvadii andineyi
naJojina ini iye ndasiyane neni pano andibvi iye
ndiye achabva

Jojina: Andisati ndatanga kuvatuka avana
pfungwa musoro wavo wakazara mvura kana
usina mvura ngavakutsvagire murume
zvawavakutochembera uripano urikutitadzisa
kusura zvakanak ibva pano kana unesare enda
unochekwa uwane murume newewo Sophia
uchekwe rako ugonewo kubata vana mumaoko

ngomwa yemunhu muroyi anotsenga
nezvichimudumbu

Sophia: koini ndakutadzirey Jojina
kukubata kuti usarohwa ndiko ondiudzira
hungomwa here

Jojina: Ndozvitaure pandadira ehe kuti ahusi
ngomwa here kana usiri aripi mwana wako
usanditi Jojina ndiri mai Junior uyu ndiPatricky
wandakasenga uyu (achibata dumbu). Kana
waona zvekuti mai Ju zvonetsa iti maiguru
puuuuuuuu unosemesa (achipfira Sophia mate)

Sophia akangopukuta mate aya ndokubva abva

pakati pedu akanga avakutochema akanopinda
muroom matairara ini nemoyo kurwadza
ndakamutevera takakiya door
ndokunyararidzana hedu.. Tavakutokurukura
hedu takanzwa knock yaityisa padoor akuna
umw ayiva Patrick ndakanatsa kuzvigadzirisa
ndokubva ndayenda kunovhura door
ndakasunga kumeso nekuti nyaya yacho
ndaiyiziva. Ndichingovhura door ndakanzwa
ndakwenywa nembama padama ndakabata
ndikarohwa imwe kunerimwe side kubba ipapo
ndakazvamburwa senyoka yapinda mumba.
Sophia akada kubata kununura ndobva nyaya
yashandukira iye

Patrick: Ndiwe iwe honzeri ngomwa
yemuZimbabwe mabasa ako ese aya manje
Jojina akatadza kubara mwana iyeye mushe
muchandiona kuti ndiri ani.. Wapedza kudya

vana vako wakadya nemazai emudumbu
wakuda kunhanhira nevasivako ndinokuuraya
Sophie this time

Sophia ayitaurwa naye uku achizvambaradzwa
nebhandi akarohwa kutokunda zvandaiva
ndaitwa ini. Ndakatarisa Sophia achirohwa
ndikatanga kuchema kwete marwadzo angu asi
kurohw kwayiitwa Sophia kwakandirwadza
ayiridza mhere achikumbira euregerero asi
apana ayimunzwa.. Ndakatoshaya kuti rwaiva
rweyi ruregererero rwaikumbira nekuti chaiva
atadza chaicho pakanga pasina. Ndakagara
ndichishaya kuti ndomubatsira seyi nekuti
ndairwadziwawo kedu Jojina kakabva kapinda
kakatanga kuombera maoko kachifamba famba
kutenderera neimba yese uku kachiseka.

Jojina: Yaaah ndiye iyeyu Sophia anga
achitonyanya murove beb siya bhandi uyite
zvekumukaba kaba mudumbu imomo
munobatsira kutsenga vana.

Wakava muromo umwechete Patrick akatobva
aisa bhandi pasi ndokutanga kukaba kaba
Sophia mudumbu. Ndakaviruka nehasha
ndakanzwa simba richiuya mumuviri wangu
kubhutsurwa kwayiitwa Sophia kwakandibata
bata ndakasvikovirukira panaJojina izvi
ndakaitira kuti Patrick asiye Sophia ndakanatsa
kumubata pahuro chaipo iye akavhunduka
ndokubva asreemer achidaidza chimurume
chake.. Patrick achiona ndavakurova Jojina
akabva asiya kurova Sophia ndokuuya
kwandaiva ipapo ndaiva ndakudedera nehasha

Jojina ndaida kumusiya nemarwadzo ayiva
apawo Sophia ndaona kuti maoko arikutadza
zvandainatsa kuda ndakashandisa mazino
ndakaita wekutsenga dama rese ndikapfirira
Patrick.

Nekanguva kadiki vanhu ava ndanga ndavaita
kanyama kanyama Patrick akazoita
zvekusimudza Jojina nekuti ndaitoda kuita
wekuuraya vachingobuda ndakasara ndikakiya
door ndokumhanyira paiva naSophia
achingoumburuka

"Maiguru amuna kukuvara here tiyende
kuchipatara"

"Aaaaa aah aa aaa"

"Maiguru taurayi neni kani"

"Te--te-----tete Faaa---dziie fooonerai mha--mha
vangu va---va --uye"

ndiri munhu asingadonhedze
misodzi zvekumhanya asi apa ndakachema
Sophia ayiva akuvara apa ayibata mudumbu
ndofunga ndimo makanga murikunyanya
kurwadza kumutarisa kudai muviri wake
wakanga wakazvimba kurohwa kwayiitwa

nebhandi akanga azara magwanzva
magwanzva.. Pfungwa yekufonera mai vake
yaiva ichiita asika pavaizobva kumusha
nekuuya ndirini mwana wavo vangasavika afa
here.. Ndakatora fone yake ndikatsvaga number
dzamai Jully ndikashaya.. Ndakatora yangu
ndikakopera number mufone make sezvo yangu
yaisava nemari ndatopedza ndakazoona
number dzandaida dzakasevhwa kunzi (Tete 2)
Ndakanzwa misodzi ichiyerera yega rudo
rwaSophia rwaindichemedza akanga
akutodaidza shamwar yangu kuti tete..
Ndakamutarisa ndikaona achiita seasisafeme
hana yangu ndokurova zvinesimba..
Ndakamboda kuridza mhere asi ndakakasika
kuyeuka kuti apana ayizondibatsira..
Ndakaramba ndakabaya number yaMai Jully iya
asi ndisisazive kuti ndaida kuvafonera kuti vadiii
ivo pavakadaira fone ndakatanga kuchema
zvekut vaizvinzwa asi ndisongaridze mhere

hello maiguru ndimi mukuchema here ko
maitwa seyi

mai jully svika kuno Sophia aaaaa aafa
huya nemota timuyendese kuchipatara

whaaat vaitweyi helloo

Akasara achitaura ega ini ndakanda fone pasi
asi ndisina kuikata.. Ndakatanga kuchema
ndichizunza Sophia asi asingadaire kana
kumuka kana kudii midzimu yakanga

Ndakchema mumba umu kusvika neniwo muviri
wakurwadza sezvo ndakanga ndarohwawo asi
zvangu zvaiva nane panezvandaiva
ndakatarisana nazvo.. Mai vaSophia
ndaizovaudza ndichitikudiii ndaitangira payiko
Mwari mandirasa zvaitova nane
kuzviurayawo nekuti mai Sophia vaizogara
vachindiona vachitoziva kuti ndini ndakaurayisa
mwana wavo ooooh God mandiisireyi
pamiyedzo yakadai ndirimwana mudiki kudai.

Ndirimundangariro kudaro door rakaita
zvekubhutsurwa sezvo ndaiva ndakiya
rakabhutsurwa kechipiri ndikanzwa Mai Jully
vachitaura varipamusiro ndakamhanya
kunovhura ndokubva ndaita zvekuwira
mumaoko avo mai Jully wauya

ndimutsirewo Sophia kani Sophia muka kani
muroora wangu. Mai Jully ahana kudaira
akandisiya ndichiwira pasi iye achimhanyira
paiva naSophia ndakatanga kukambaira
ndichiyenda kwavaiva ndipo ndakazooka kut
mai Jully vakanga vauya nemurume wavo.
Vakabatsirana kusimudza Sophia ini
ndichingoyerera misodzi nemadzihwa zvese
ndichidembera hupenyu hwaSophia.
Kwaingovawo kudemba asi Sophia akanga
atofuga rake ega.. Mukadzi nemurume
vakatarisana ndikaona vachigutsurirana misoro
pamwechete

"Baba Jully mupenyu here Sophia ndiudzeiwo
musandivanzira kana afa chingotaurayi
ndinozvigamushira azvina hazvo mhaka

"

Baba Jully: Pindai mumota ninez tiyende

Ndakanga ndisina kana simba ini ndaigoyenda
kupiko ndisingazive kuti afa here kana
mupenyu.. Ndakatozoitwa zvekusimudzw
namai Jully ndikagadzikwa pedyo naSophia. Ivo
vakapota kudoor ndokuuya kuzogara
kumashure kwataiva takakomberana Sophia
tese mai Jully vakabata matama aSophia ini
ndichipuruzira mapendekete

Mai Jully: I know you are a fighter Maiguru
please fight for your life.. You can't leave me
not like this maiguru dzokai muoneke please i

beg you. Ndingaseka nani ndingataura nani
ndingazoudza ani nyambo kana mukatisiya
sezvizvi please come back maiguru we love you.

Pandakaona misodzi yaMai July ndakatoziva
kuti Sophia akanga afa badzi vaisada zvavo
kundibudira pachena.. Takasvika paHospital
kuburutswa kwakaitwa Sophia vanhu vese
vakatanga kusuduruka kutipa nzvimbo
yekufamba vamwe ndevaitotaura ndichinzwa
hanzii atofa kamunhu uyo. Ini
ndaingonzunzutira ndichitevera babaJully
nemanurses akanga ayisa Sophia
pachimubhedha.. Tichipinda muroom ndakaona
nyeredzi ndiye zeeeeeeee piii pasi.

End of chapter..

6

"Pawakaon hak kuti mwana uyu ayita ngomwa ungadai wakadzosa ngomwa yangu ndini ndaizoziva zvekuita nayo. Nzou ahiremerwe nenyanga dzayo Mudzimu wandibaya panyama nhete kani "

Rakanga rava zuva rechitatu kubva zvandakarova Sophia asi asati amuka.. Amai natete vake vakange vauya kuzomuona vanzwa kuti akanga arohwa nemurume akafa.. Munoziva pane paunozoona kuti kwaunoti kungwara handiko kupusa chaiko..

Ndakademba vepasi vangu vakanga
vandifuratira ko ndakarova mwana wevaridzi
kusvika pkunyarara seyiko... Ndakange
ndisisina zororo mupfungwa dzangu moyo
wairwadza zvese zvepamuviri pangu zvichibaya
baya ndainzwa kurwadziwa kumwe kwekut
andikwanise kutsanangura uye amunganatsa
kukunzwisisa.. Apa ndipo pandakaona kuti
Sophie ndaiva ndichikumuda...

Kuudzwa kwandakaitwa naJojina achiti akanga
arohwa naSophiea mekuona zvaiva akaita
kumeso ndakarwadziwa Jojina ayiva akatakura
mwana wangu ndaisada kuti ashungurudzwe
ndakarova Sophie naFadzie ayida kuzbiita
bhuru ndakabba ndatakura mudzimai wangu
ndikayend naye kuchipatara ndokurapwa.
Apana kupera nguva ndakaona manurse
achimhanyidzana nemunhu ndakazoona Fadzie

achitevera kumashure ndakada kutevera asi
Jojina akandirambidza.. Kubva ipapo andina
kuzova nemufaro chero pakanzi mimba yaiva
yakwana mazuva andina kana kuwana mufaro..
Pandakazoudzwa naBaba Jully nezvaSophie
ndipo ndakatemberera pfungwa Jojina
akamdiridza kuyenda.

Zvino musiwauya mai vaSophie vaidemberera
varipamusiko chaipo vakaramba kupinda
mumba.. Vakachema vakanditarisa mumaziso
chaimo ndikanzwa hurume hwese kubuda
mumuviri wangu..

Tete: Bamnn saka arikup Sophie uye ariseyi.

Ndakaramba ndakanyarara ini nekuti mubvunzo

uyu waisadairika. Sophie ndaiva ndisina kumuona kwete nekuda asi ndairambidzwa naJojina.. Fadzie andina kubvira ndakamuona pamwe dai ariye agizopota achindiudza kuti zvaiva zvakamira seyi.

Me: Pindai mumba tete

Tete: mumba mupi bamunini
mamakapondera mwana wehanzvadz yangu
here or

Ndakapindurwa rekuti ahuwani kana
rekuyenderera mberi. Ipapo Jojina akanzwa
mazwi pamusiwo ndokubva auyawo ndizvo

zvaisvotera Jojina ayiva munhu ayida
kuzbikwanisa pese pese

Jojina: Makadiii

Tete: Mushee

Jojina: Beb varikudeyi ndivanani

Me: Jojina this is not the time please dzokera
mumba.. Tete namhamha handeyi

Jojina: Urikuyenda kupi iwe Patrick uchindisiya ndega ahusikuona kuti ndine nhumbu here kasika kudzoka ikoko.. Ukangoyenda usadzoke pano benzi remunhu mwana asina kurairwa baba benzi mwana benzi.

Andina kudaira Jojina nekuti yaisava nguva yehondo plus imwe hondo yandaiva ndakatarisana nayo yaindityisa.. Takapinda mumota ndokubva tayenda kuchipatara pasina kana ayitaura neumwe ndaitoita sendichapotsa magiya kuri kutya.. Takasvika pachipatara kwekuyenda ndiko kwandaisaziva takazobvunza pamusikana ayiva pareception kuti taida Sophia Mudzimu tikarairwa kwekuyenda.

Tichingopinda muroom maiva naSophia
ndakakaruka ndakudonhedza misodzi akanga
akaita kuiswa tambo tambo muviri wake wese
asina kupfekedzwa hembe iwo magwanzva
waiti ayirohwa nebenzi chairo.. Maziso aripana
Sophie ndakanzwa izwi richibuda nekuseri
kwedoor

"Wauya kuzomupedzisa here nhayi Patrick
"

Ndakacheuka ndikaona ari Fadzie akanga
achinja mwana wamai vangu maziso ayiva
awira mukati awonda nekucheneruka zvaipisa
tsitsi.. Ayitotaridza kuti akanga asina simba

muviri wake andina kukwanisa kudaira
ndakangopfugama paive ndikaisa musoro
wangu pamakumbo pake ndokutanga kuchema.

Mai Nyatsoro: Patrick ahisi nguva yekuchema
urikumbochemei chaizvo. Avamazuva mangani
Sophie uyu akarara apa fighting for her life asi
iwe kana kutsika kuno nhasi wouya uchiti pfiku
pfiku kuti zvaita seyi kasika kubuda muno.

Ava vaiva mai vaigara naSophia achimusikana
achivashNdira mai ava vakanga vasina
kumboita mwana kubva vachiroorwa asi
vakanga vatokura nekudaro pavaigara naSophia
vaiwirirana zvekutoita mai nemwana..
Pavakataura ndakanzwa kunyara ndakashaya
kuti vakanga vaudzwa nani nyaya iyi

ndakamutsa musoro ndikatarisana naFadzie asi
iye ahana kuda kutarisana neni akazama
kusimuka achipopota

Fadzie: Patrick andiziv urimwana wamai vangu
chaiye here humhondi hwako nhasi hona
pawatisvitsa Sophie akasamuka i will never
forgive you and neniwo ndirikuzofa usare
ugarike nehure rako mwana wemuroyi.

Fadzie kusimuka akabatsirwa naMai Jully
ndokubva vamunanaidz vachibuda naye
amhenovaiyendep ndakashaya wekubvunza..
Pasina nguva vakanga vadzoka

Mai Nyatsoro: Wamusiya arisey she needs to calm down nekut naye achaaffecta

Mai Jully :Doctor vamubaya injection amborara.

Kupinda kwatakaita mai Sophia vakanga vakanyarara vakatarisa mwana wavo avana munhu wavakataura naye. Zvese zvayiitika ivo vaiva vakaisa maziso avo pamwana. Vakazotura befu ndokugara pasi ndakaona misodzi yavo ichiyerera zvishoma nezvishoma moyo wangu ndokurwadza ndakanga ndatadza pasi pano ndaizoregererwa here kana Sophie akafa..

Mai Nyatsoro: Amai Sophia munin'ina ahisi
nguba yekuchema we need to pray Sophia is a
strong woman she will fight for her life
tisachema ngatisimukey tese tibatane maoko
tinamate.

Vanhu vakasimuka vese asi ini ndakaramba
ndakagara ndainzwa kunyara kuti vanhu
varipanguba yakaoma kudai nekuda kwangu..
Vakabatana maoko vakatanga kunamata mai
Nyatsoro kusvika vavakuchema vakadembera
upenyu hwaSophia pamwechete neimba yake
ndaknzwa pamoyo pachidzimbikana sepaiva
neronda vanhu vese muroom umu ndakaona
vavekunamatawo vese vaine misodzi
pamatama vakazopedza ndokugara pasi mai
Sophie kwakutanga kuchibvunza nezvemwana
wavo.

Mai Sophia : Saka Doctor arikutiii mai Nyatsoro
chiiko chakanatsa kuitika kusvik pakuti mwana
wangu adai akatadzira aniko uye akatadzey
ndimukumbirire ruregerero munhu wacho
adzose upenyu hwemwana wangu .

Tete: Haikona kuramba mochema mai Sophie
munotungamidza mweya yakaipa pamwana

Mai Nyatsoro: Chokwadi henyu tete.. Ini
ndakafonerwa namai Jully vagere apa ava
andivazivi kutotanga kuvaona varikubvunza kuti
munhu anonzi Sophie momuziva here
aripakoma kuno kuchipatara ndokuuya

kwandakaita navaNyatsoro. Tichitonamata
tozoonamushikana uyo abuda munhu achipinda
achichema ndiye akazotiudza zvakanga zvaitika
ndokutiudza kuti ndiyo yaiva hanzvadzi
yemurume waSophie.

Doctor arikuti anomuka Sophia akavhunduka
nezvakaitika ati pamazuva mViri iwaya
anofanira kuti amuke ahana hake kukuvara
mukati kusiya kweronda rimwechete ririmukati
medumbu amheni akarohwa neyi ipapo.

Vanhu vese vakabva vati jiii maziso kwandiri
ndakapererwa ndakashaya pekunyura dai paiva
nemwena ndakanyura hangu nekuti maziso ese
aya ayitaridza kuda mhinduro kwandiri.
Ndakatanga kubata bata muviri wese

ndichishaya chaipo pekunatsa kunzwisisa kut
paivava vanhu vakazobvisa maziso kwandiri
mekugomera kwaiva kwaitwa naSophia mai
vake vakasimuka vachimhanyira kumusoro
wake.

Sophia: Mhaa--mha----mhamha

Mai Sophia: Siphie mwanangu
unodarireyiko

Sophia: ndi--pei---wo mvu --mvura

Akapiwa mvura yekunwa asi akangonwa
tushoma akaitwa tweekukweva nestarw Mai
Jully vakabuda vakanouya nadoctor akatanga
kubata bata Sophie achisekerera zvake..
Akazotarisa mai Nyatsoro ndokubbva ati Sophie
akanga amuka akabvisa dzimwe tambo
ndokusara nedzimwe. Makava nenguva
yemufro panguva iyi munhu wese achipembera
Sophie akanga amuka... Kubuda kwakaita
doctor door rakavhurwa munhu wese akatarisa
kudoor ndokuona ari Fadzie ayinanaira akaita
zvekukotamira akananga pabed yaSophie vaviri
vakasviko mbundirana ndokuita nguva
vachichema zvaitonzwisa tsitsi ndakachema
zuva iri chokwadi Sophie ayiva mukadzi ayidiwa
nemunhu wese. Pandakaon Sophie amuka
achichema naFadzie ndakamboda kuyendawo
asi ndakapiwa ziso namai Jully ndokusiyana
nazvo.

Doctor akazodzoka akati timbopa Sophie nguva
yekuzorora munhu wese ndokubuda. Ndakati
mhamha vanogare mumota tigoona kuyend
kumba ndaida kutevera Fadzie ndione
kwaiyenda.. Ndakamutevera ndokunopinda
muroom maitova nevanhu vakawanda..
Akasvikokwira pabed ndokutura befu
ndakangomutarisa.. Ndainzwa kunyara
nezvandaiva ndaita mwana wamai vangu ayiva
ayiswa panguva yakaoma kudai neni

"Am sorry sister"

"Its ok"

"Saka iwe ukunzwa seyi"

"Ndiri ryt chose gwindiri senjanji kana
kutoikunda"

"But ahusikuoneka seuri ryt Fadzie"

"And how do you care Patrick buda muno
before i screem"

"Please tete musadaro wani ndat am sorry"

"Oooh so just because you are sorry i must forgive you just like that Patrick haaa wakandirovera chii chimbonatsa kundiudza ko Sophie akaiteyi wawakaponda kusvika pakumusanganisa nemidzimu yake chii chakanatsa kuitika ndiudzewo"

"Jojina akandiudza kuti... "

"Hooooo wait thats your big problem Jojina this Jojina that. Wakuterera Jojina hure reparuzevha apo kukunda wako mukadz wawakawana iri mhandara. Wakambonzwawo here Sophie's side of story"

"Andina asi Jojina paakati... "

"Do not say that namd in front of me ndinorutsa iwe naJojona wako ndakuvengai pasi nekudenga.. Endai munorera mwana wenyu muve happy that's if the so-called Junior is yours"

"Fadzie ndakatadza ndazviona nhasi ndiregerere hanzvadz yangu ndakashandisw nedima. Ndiudzewo zvakaitika ndizive nekuti ukasandiudza apana angandiudze please"

Ndakakumbirisa Fadzie ndokundiudza nyayo
yese kutanga kwayo kusvika kumagumo..
Ndakazvishora nezvandaiva ndaita.. Kubba
zvakauya Jojina chokwadi neniwo amhenso
ndakavharwa neyi ndakatanga kuona Sophie
sechinhu chisina basa ndaimboita chihure
hangu asi ndonzwa tsitsi manje apa ndaiva
ndatokanganwa nezvake.. Ndakayeuka kuona
kwandaiva ndaita Sophie kubva musi
wekutanga tichitamba tose kusvika
tavakudanana our first kiss kuzogara tese
ndikatanga kuyerera misodzi ko Sophie
ndaimuda zvakanga zvapera neyiko.. Mazuva
aya ndaiti kumutarisa ndainzwa kuda chaiko asi
apa chero kumuona akashama ndinotomira
moyo. Ndakarwadziwa nezvandakaudzwa
naFadzie andina kudaira asi ndaingochema
ndichidemba

Fadzie: Ndakawona Sophie akucheneruka
sehove asi iwe uripo paavekuti zvakumufambira
iwe wakuuya kuzomuraya nekuti waudzwa
mNyepo naJojina wakadii kutanga
wandibvunzawo so you now trust Jojina
kukunda ini mwana wababa vako takakura tese
uchindiudza kuti unondida asi nhasi nditarise
ndakarara pano nekuda kwako Patrick
urimhuka yepi. Munobatsirana kutuka Sophie
iwe namhamha makambofambawo here
mukanzwa chikonzero ko kana uriwe
uneproblem ko kana shavi ririkudya vana
ririrekwedu.. Unoziva seyi kuti mwana ana
Jojina ndewako iwe wakamuwana rave zuru
rakapinda nyoka ko kana akauya nemimba
iyoyo kuri kuda mari chete nekuti Jojina kubva
achikura ayisabva muvarume vevanhu vamwe
vakuru kwari futi. Shamdisa pfungwa grow up
be a man kwete murume wenhema.

Ndakangosimuka ndakanyarara ndisina kuoneka Fadzie ayitaura mashoko ayibaya pamoyo uye chiri chokwadi. Ndakasvika pamota ndikawana pasina vanhu mota yakavhurwa ndakangopind ndokumbomira ndichifunga kuti ndichawana vanhu asi apana kana munhu akauya.. Ndakazongofutidza mota ndakanga kumba kwangu ndikasvika Jojina achiyuwira nekadumbu kake... Andina kuda kupedza nguba ndakabva ndatora bhegi rehembe dzemwana ndokubva ndaisa Jojina mumota kwabakuyenda kuchipatara.....

End of chapter.

Ndakanzwa mweya wangu kubuda zvishoma nezvishoma ndikanatsa kunzwa kut wakange wopera.. Ndakataurir tete Fadzie kut vadaidze amai vangu pada vaizosvikawo ndikavaudza mashoko ekupedzisira.. Ndaizama kusvinura asi ndichitadza ndaida kwazvo kutaura asi ndakanga ndisina kana simba nerekusvinura chairo.. Ndakatakurwa natete Fadzie neumwe mkadzi wandisina kuona zvakanaka kutaura kwavo ndaikunzwa kuchema kwese ndaikunzwa ndipo ndakazoziva kut vaiva mai Jully vakanga vauya.. Ndaivawo neshungu yekuvaoneka asi ndaisagona kana kudii Patrick akanga andiita zvinogara zvakadaro this time.. Takasvika pakanga pakazara vanhu kusvika kwatakaita apa ndakaona vanhu vachimhanyidzana kundibatsira asi pazvose

zvayiitika ndaiva nemurume akanga akandibata
ruoko achindipfumbisa chibhakera akapfeka
nguwo chena yaitoteya kutarisa. Kuradzikwa
kwandakaitwa nayewo akarara padivi pangu
kushungurudzika kwayiita vanhu kwese
ndaikuona kunyanya tete Fadzie.. Ndakati
ndaradzikwa kudaro ndikaiswa tambo dzaiva
dzakawanda wanda asi murume uya
akadzidambura ndokuisa padivi zvichiita
sedzisina kubviswa ndakada kudzidzoserwa asi
ruoko rwairamba kusimuka..

Kuuya kwayiita tete Fadzie muchipatara nemai
Jully ndaivaona hangu ndakazoti rimwezuva
ndakarara ndichitokurukura nemurume uya
zveupenyu ndichimut ayende neni asi iye
ayidzungudza onongedzera padivi ndaiona mai
vangu vachitambudzika zvikuru ndakachema
mysiuyu ndaisada kuparadzana namai vangu

sezvizvi pakabva papinda mai Nyatsoro
vakatanga kunamata ndakatanga kunzwa
simba zvishoma nezvishoma kubva
zvakanamatwa.. Ndakapedza mazuva ndirimo
muchipatara ndokuzouya mai vangu zvese
zvayiitwa nekutaurwa ndainzwa asi ndisinawo
simba rekudaira.. Ndakazozvishingisa kukosora
ndikaona vanhu vese vachivhunduka
ndokukumbira mvura kwakupiwa.. Apa ndipo
pandakatanga kunatsoona nekugonawo
kushingirira kutaura pfungwa dzangu
dzaitambudzika nekuda kuziva kwaiva naTete
Fadzie pamwe vakanga vafa nekuti ndakanga
ndisikuvaona pavakazopinda takachemedzana
kusvika ndavakunzw pamoyo kureruka
ndonuzoyenda havo.. Pandakasara murume uya
akabva awoneka asi akati ayizova neni pese
pandofamba ndiye ayizondirwira ndokubva
atoyenda zvake ndikasara ndikabatwa nehope
ndokubva ndarara.. Ndakatozomuka
avamangwana vanhu vachipopota pabed pangu

ndakasvinura ndikaona vari mhamha vaipopota
muward mandaiva vamwe vachizama kuvabata
ndakatarisa kudivi ndikaona mapurisa akabata
zvibhuku amhenovaideyi

"Mhamha ko chii"

"Ndauya nemapurisa aya Mudzimu ahangosiwe
akadaro mushure mekukutematema kudai"

"Mukutaura nezveyi mhamha"

Police 1: Mai Mudzimu mungatiudzewo here

zvakaikwa musiwamazouya muchipatara.

"Apana zvandichikuziva vamupurisa"

Policeman 2: Amai apana kana
chamukurangirir here kana chimwechete

"Apana vamupurisa kana ndikazorangirira will
definitely call you"

Ndakaona amai vangu vachivhura maziso
kunditarisa.. Ndaitoshaya akanga ayendes
nyaya kumapurisa ndiyani uye kuti zvigodii ini

ndaisada kusungisa Patrick ndosaka
ndakanyepa kuti apana chandaichaziva.. Doctor
akauya ndokunditarisa akati ndichibudiswa
ndakayend kuroom kwatete Fadzie navowo
vainzi vachiyend kumba tete Fadzie vaiva
vaonda amheni vaiwanza pfungwa here.
Takabuda muchipatara umu ndokuyendeswa
kwamai Nyatsoro ndiko

Kwaigara mhamha natete.. Ndakasvika
ndikapiwa mvura yokugeza ndokugeza kwava
kumbozorora hangu pasofa ndichionawo tv ko
ndaiva ndakaiguma kare.. Mumoyo mangu
ndainzwa mufaro asi chandaifarira andina
kuchiziva ndakazobatwa nehope ndiripo pasofa
paya ndikarota Patrick akabata mwana
mumaoko asi akati achida kumutambidza mai
vake mwana uya akabva adonha pasi vese
ndokunduka ini pachinzvimbo chekuti
ndimhanye kugamha mwana ndakabva
ndatanga kuseka ndakatovhunduswa

ndichimutswa namai Nyatsoro

"Nhayiwe Sophie muka ko wafarireyi kuhope
kudaro nhayiwee"

"Aaaah ndarota hope dzinotyisa nhayimi"

"Kutyisep iwe uchitofa nekuseka kuhope"

"Zvikutondinetsawo mhamha ndarota zvotyisa
asi kuhope ikoko ndichiseka"

"Hezvooooo zvakaitikep zvowotaura izvozvo waroteyi"

Ndakarondedzerer mai Nyatsoro hope dzandaiva ndarota ivo vakangoti taifanira kuti tinamate Mwari azviratidze ega.. Ini zvakatondinetsa uye kutyisa.. Mhamha vakazouyawo vakapopota vachiudza mai Nyatsoro kuti ndakanga ndaramba kusungisa Patrick

Mai Nyatsoro: Ichokwadi here Sophie chirikutaurwa

"Andina kuramba mhamha asi kuti ndati andichazvive ndikarangarira ndinovafonera mapurisa acho ndatora number yavo"

Mai Sophie: Kudaro kuzungaira rudzii ikoko munhu akapotsa kufa asi anovanza chakaipa urikurambirey kumusungisa chiii charikukuitir kusiya kwekukuzvambaradza.

"Ndati apana chandichikuziva and chivi achitsiviwe nechivi mhamha Patrick acahasotan naMwari wake siyai akadaro"

Mai Nyatsoro vakanyengerera mhamha ndokutaura navo.. Ini ndaingoshinga neyekut

apana chandaiva ndichikurangarira asi
ndichireva hangu nhema.. Moyo wangu
waindiudza kuti ndisasungise Patrick asi
ndimusiye akadaro kwenguva achigadzirisa
upenyu hwake iniwo hwangu.. Takagara anenge
mavhiki maviri ndirikwamai Nyatsoro asi
vanamhamha vakanga vadzokera bakat
ndisadzokera kumba kwaPatricky iye wacho
kubva zvandakanga ndabva kuchipatara akanga
asina kumbouya kuzondionawo hake amhenzo
ayifungeyi...

Ndakamukira kutsvaira tsvaira nekuisa washeni
mumachine sezvo ndaiwacha zuva rega rega
nekuti mhamh vaisada ndiite basa rawanda
nekuti ndakanga ndisati ndavakunzwa mushe
kunyanya mudumbu ndimo mainyanya
kurwadza kana ndikanonoka kudya maisada
kudya zvinhu zvakawanda ndaiva ndatova

nemutemo namo.. Mhamha vakauya
kuzondibatsira tichikurukura hedu

"Saka urikuti kudii nekusauya kwemurume wako
kuzokuona"

"Apana mhamha hanty anaJojina here"

"Ndozviziva asi iwe ukunzwa seyi nazvo"

"Ndakarwadziw pekutanga iam now used to it
mhamha"

"Saka ahuchamuda here"

"Patrick andina zuva randisina kumuda chero
nanhasi murume wangu ndinomuda mhamha
and i have this feeling ikundiudza kuti
zvichanaka chete"

"Kkkkk love love love ndozvairi mwanangu asi
ndafarir kuti wandibudira pachena.. But
unodzokera seyi manje iye asikukutevera"

"Andidzokeri tichabva pano nhasi nemi toyend

kumba kwake ndoda kunotora hembe dzangu
then kana tadzoka ndichaudza mai Jully natete
Fadzie titange minamoto yedu ndikuda imba
yangu back mhamha"

"wow ndafara mwanangu ndichange
ndichikubatsirai kunamata musandisiyewo
pamunotanga pacho"

"Ok mhamha asi nhas ndod kunotenga hembe
dzangu"

"Tinoyenda apana nyaya"

Takazopedza kuita basa redu kwaiva kwatova masikati.. Ndakapinda mubathroom ndikageza ndaida kukasika kudzoka kuzotanga kubika. Ndakadaidza mhamha ndichivaudza kuti ndakanga ndapedza taifanira kuchiyenda hedu. Takabuda ndokubva tayenda kumba kwaPatricky.. Takasvika mhamha vakati vaisasara taipinda tese mumba wanike hezvoooooooo mumba makazara vanhu vakuru hama dzaPatricky vanasekuru nana bamkuru vake takapinda ndokukwazisa vanhu ini sekurairwa kwandaiva ndakaitwa ndakagara zvangu pasi chaipo ndokuzoombera hama dzaPatricky kusanganisira naiyewo akamboda kukakama asi akazodaira zvake..

Bamkuru: Maita zvakanaka amainini masvika

mota iripanze iyo yanga irikuzouya kutora imi kumba kwamanzi murikugara. Nyaya iripano ihombe nemukomana uyu nekudaro tawona zvakakodzera kukudaizai asi zvamauya zvanaka amuchadzokera kusvika nyaya yatakauya kugadzirisa yapera.

Ndakamboda kuramba ndichiti ndaitya Patrick asi iye akapromisa kusaswendera padhuze neni ndakasimudza musoro ndikaona tete Fadzie vachiita kufa zvavo nekuseka ndakatoshamisika kuti vaisekeyi padare paiva nevanhu vakuru vaiva nezviso zvaityisa kudaro.. Mai Nyatsoro vakanzi vadzokere vaizodaizwa havo kana dare rapedza nyaya avana kuita nharo vakaoneka ndokubva vadzokera.

End of chapter

8

Tichingosvika pachipatara Jojina ahana kana kumbogara akabva atobatsirwa mwana msikana.. Ndakambobatikana zvakanyanya nekuti ndaiva ndakatarisir kaPatrick Junior apa ndaiva ndakutodaids Jonina kuti mai Ju ndichifung kuti mudumbu maiv nemkoman.. I don't want to lie gyz i was very disappointed how can Jojina give birth to a baby girl instead of a boy nxaaah ndakasvotwa kusvika pekupedzisira.. Ndakatanga kufunga mashoko ayitaurwa naFadzie ndikaona sechaiva chokwadi.. Manje ndaizomutanga seyi Jojina wacho ndakaverenga mwedzi yaiva yasununguka nayo Jojina ndikaona kuti

yakanga irikumashure. NaJojina takanga tava
nemwedzi minomwe tichigara tese saka mimba
yaizobarwa seyi iyi.. Nurse akandiudza kuti
mudzimai wangu ayiva abara akatomboramba
akamira akanditarisa ndichikwenya musoro..
Takadungamidzana nanurse uya tikapinda
maiva nevamwe vakadzi vakanga
vasunungukawo vana vavo.. Vaiva nemufaro
pahuma asi wangu mukadzi akanga asuruwara..
Ndakasvikogara pachikona chebed ndisina
kana nekuswedera kumwana wacho ndokubva
ndazongotaurawo zvekumanikidzira

"Ndyp"

"Apana zvirisey"

"Boe nemakorokoto"

"Ndeedu tese"

Pakamboita kanguva takanyararidzana senge vanhu vatanga kuonana musiuuyu.. Patova paya nurse akazouya necard akati ayida zita remwana ndakabva ndasimuka sendaiva ndisina kunzwa ndaitoda kutiza ini vangandibvunza zita remwana musikana kuti zvidii ngavapeka ivo mazita ndovakadzi ko ini ndomazivirep sekuti ndirimukadzi.. Ndatova apadoor Jojina akaita zvekudaidzira ndikangogutsurira musoro

"Ndavakumupa zita ramai vako mwana"

Hamenozvakasara zvichiitana seyi nanurse ini ndakabva ndatobuda.. Andidi kunyepa mufaro ndaisava nawo kana kamwechete ehe chaiva chishuvo changu kubatawo mwana mumaoko anonzwangu asi apa andina kana kufara zvakatoita sekuti panezimutoro randaiva ndaiswa pamafudze angu. Ndakabva ndafunga kufonera vanhu kumba ndivaudze kuti kwakanga kwava nemwana. Ndakafonera mhamha vakati vaizouya pamazuva ayitevera.. Ndakafonera mkoma wangu anasekuru ndokuzopedzisira nabamnn

bamnini kwane mwana kuno

mwanai ko mwedzi yatokwana here

msikana baba

Seyi

moreveyi baba

totaura ndasvika

Baba vakabva vatikata foni mubvunzo wavo wakasara uchirira mumusoro mangu (Ko seyi mwedzi yatokwana here.) Ndakadzokera muward ndaida kunoona mwana ayiva abarwa naJojina ndakasvika ndikawana Jojina akatorara kupfodora zvake hope.. Ndakaramba ndakamutarisa ndikatarisa mwana ndokubva ndamutora ndikatanga kumunan'anidza ndaida kuona kana ayine chaiva akafananawo neni asi ndakachishaya.. Ndakanatsa kubata zvigunwe zvake ndichida kuona kuti zvaiva zvasvika mazuva azvo here ndiripakat pekutarisa Jojina akabva asvinura.

"Ooh wadzoka"

"Yaah ndasvika wakarara ndati andingakumutse
hangu"

"Ok hanziiko navamwene vangu"

"Apana tirikumbobhuya hedu.. Jojina mwana
uyu anga asvika here mazuva ake"

" seyi wabvunza"

"Ndikuda kuziva nekuti ungati zvigunwe zvake
anga asati asvika"

"Eeeh eee ehe nurse vatombozvitauro"

Jojina ayitaura achindibvutira mwana andina
kuda kupikisa ndakasiyan naye takazotandara
ndokubba ndayenda kumba.. Kumba kwacho
ndakasvikoita kuzvimba pfungwa nekufunga.
Ndakatanga kufunga kurova kwandaiva ndaita
Sophie ndikafunga kumufonera ndaida
kumuudzawo nezvemwana waJojina asi foni
yake ahina kupinda.. Ndakatora album yangu
ndokutanga kutarisa mapictures ataitorwa
naSophie tichiseka panguva yataiyend out tiri

tese.. Ndakamboda kuchema ini nekuti kutura
chokwadi Sophia akanga akatosiyana kure
naJojina. Sophie ayindida uye kundiremekedza
sababa vembera chero hazvo ndaimbopota
ndichimurova ayiva mukadzi chaye chete
chava choramba paari ndiyo mbereko..
Ndakakaruka ndavakuchema andiziv ndaiva
ndasvika seyidzokorona nana Jojina
mharapatsetsetse iyi.. Ndakafunga
zuvarandakasanganana naJojina pabonde raitova
rakasiyana nekure nera Sophie saka Jojina
ayisava mhandaraka.. Ko seyidzokorona kana
kunetsa sezvakaita Sophie ko seyidzokorona kuita mimba
nekutosunguka kunge munhu akamboita imwe
mimba aaaah hantya vakadzvanot kana
uchitanga zvorwadza here ko seyidzokorona
ayitova gwindiri kunge pasina zvaiva zvaitika.
Ndakafunga nekubatabata zvakanwanda..
Ndakatozosimuka pandaiva ndakagara
ndokuyenda kunogezakubedroom..
Ndakapedza ndikazama kurara asi hope

hadzina kubata ndaiva ndakatarisa mudenga
ndichifunga nhamo dzangu ndipo
ndakasanganisana nepikicha yaSophie
kumadziro achisekerera imiweeee pamoyo
pakaita sepaiva pabaiwa... Mazuva akazofamba
Jojina akanga atodzoka pamba asi kugarisana
kwangu naye kwaiva kwachinja ndainzwa
sekunge mumba mune mutoro chaiwo.. Asi iye
akangobuda nemwana maisara muchifura
mhopo mufaro chaiwo mumba makanga
musina...

Kubva zvandakazama foni yaSophie ikaramba
andina kuzomboizama futi kwete nekusada
kutura naye asi ndainyara zvese nekurwadziwa
nezvandaiva ndamuita. Zuva rekuti vanasekuru
vasvike nanabamnn rakasvika ndikaona
vachisvika vese.. Takakwazisana hedu
zvakanaka chakandirwadza ayiva wandaiti

mukadzi wangu akaramba akagara hake pasofa
sekuti ayisaona kuti pasvika vayenzi.. Apa
ayidya hake maorange kamwana kake
kakaradzikwa padivi pake ahana kana
kumusimudza kut vanhu vawane pekugara..
Takakwazisana ndokubva vagara havo
vakamanikidzana ko vaigodii mai vemba
varamba vakagara.. Takaomberana ndokubba
ndazosimuka kuyenda kukitchen ndakasvika
ndikadaidza Jojina ikoko akatouya hake
achikweva makumbo akabata kaplate kaidyira
maorange

"Watiii ndauya"

"Jojina ndakakudza pakauyawo hama dzangu
unosimuka wovabikira uye ahungarambe

wakagara pasofa nanatezvara unowaridzawo
chipasa pasi wogara nemwana wako pasi"

"Haiwaaa ndozvaungato ndidaidzira izvozvo
Patrick ko ivo vadii kugara pasi ko kana
zvisingaite vadii kufamba nepekugara pavo
tinatsa kuona kuti azviite kut vagare pasi"

"Jojina ndinzwewo kana ndichitaura mukadzi
wangu"

"Siyana neni iwe vambovingeiko vanhu vese ava
panemusangano weZanu here pano kasikai
kuyenda kunze kwegedhi uko mubude mumba
mangu mese neham dzako andidi zvekuuya

kuzorwarisirwa mwana wangu pano"

Ndakazvidzora ndaida kumukweva nambama.
Ndakatosimudza ruoko ndikazoyeuka kuti
ndakanga ndabva kurova munhu akanomukira
kuchipatara iye awona ndadzora ruoko akabva
atoseka zvake

"Heede zviyedze Patrick uwone zvandokuita
andisi Sophia kaini waunoita yese yese chero
asina mhosva neni tinopedzerana nxxaaaah"

Akadzokera kwaiva nemwana wake ndikasara
ndichipupira nehasha ndega.. Ndakazoti Fadzie
abikire hama dzangu ahana kuramba zvake

wakatova muromo umwechete.. Ndakagara
pasi paiva nevanhu chikafu ndokuuya vanhu
vakadya vachifara ndaifunga kuti pamwe Jojina
acharamba asi akatogeza maoko ese ari maviri..
Takazoti tapedza kudya mkoma ndiye akatanga
kubvunza

Mkoma: Ko bamnn andisikuona mainn Sophie
varikupi

"Ndaa---nda ndandaka"

Sekuru: Pasi pano apana mbwende inoknda
iwe.. Nyaya dzako dzese dzakasvika munzeve
dzedu Patirik zvino nhasi tauya kuzogadzirisa..

Chekutanga Muzukuru wangu ngayende
kunodaidzwa tozoyemderera mberi nenyaya
yedu

Yaaaah ndaisatopakunda apa ndakazvidemba
chandiva ndisina kuteverera Sophia.. Mota
yakatinhidzwa ichinzi itevere mukadzi wangu
Fadzie ndiye ayiyenda naMkoma wangu asi
vasati vatosimuka takaona Sophia achidzika
kumota achiuya.. Akauya namai Nyatsoro
akasvikogwadama achikwazisa vanhu
ndokubva agara zvake pasi chaipo muzasi
mamkoma wangu. Akazoudzwa kuti vanhu
vaida kutevera iye asi iye akati akanga avinga
kuzotora hembe dzake nekuti ayitya kuswedera
pedyo neni.. Moziva achitaura mashoko aya
ndakabaiwa pamoyo kurwadziwa Sophia
akanga avakunditya zvaitonatsa kuoneka chero
usina kuudzwa... Sekuru vakamunyengerera

ndokut mai vakanga auya navo vadzokere
vaizodaidzwa kana vapedza vakabva
vatoonekawo kwakuyenda zvavo... Dare
rakabva ratanga asi rakatangira pandiri

Sekuru: Muzukuru zvawakati wavakuroor umwe
mkadz andina kukurambidza here

"Makandirambidza sekuru"

Sekuru: Ndobva waita seyi.. Uye tiudzewo kuti
wakagara seyi nevakadzi vako pano

"Sekuru ndaidawo mwana wandinoti wangu
saka ndakabva ndaroora asi zvakafamba
nepamwe vakadzi vangu avana kusvika
vachiwirirana

Sekuru: Ehe taura hako takaterera

"Ndapedza"

Sekuru: Hatidi kurovana pano kasika kutaura
nyaya dzako

Ndakarondedzera nyaya yese kubva zvakauya
Jojina kusvika patakanga tave nhasi.. Yakazoti

yasvikawo nguva yaJojina akataurawo zvake
Sophie ndiye akapedzisira kutaura akati
otsetsenura zvake nemisodzi pamatama
ndakaona tete hanzvadz yababa vangu
vachisimuka ndokutanga kuchemawo
vachipuruzira Sophia musana wake.. Vakamupa
chekupukutisa ndokubva apukuta misodzi yake.
Paakapedza kurondedzera akabva ati

Sophie: Ndapedza vanababa ndiwo garire
yatanga takaita pano.

Pakamboitwa nguva pasina ataura kana chinhu.
Ndainzwa kunyara zvese nekutya nekuti sekuru
ndaivaziva nekurova vakabva vamboseka zvavo
amhenochaisekesa ndokuzoti

Sekuru: Patrick saka iwe musi wawarova mukadzi wakanga wanzwawo here her side of story. Uye wakadii kutora vakadzi vako vese wovaenzanisa

"Andina sekuru ipapo ndakaita pfungwa shoma ndakakasika kuhakira nekuti Jojina ayiva akuvara"

Mkoma: Hooo kukuvara kwaJojina ndokunotyisa than kwaSophia ko vese avasi vakdzi vako here

"Ndevangu mukoma ndakakanganisa ipapo"

Mkoma: mainini vati makavadzinga
mubedroom mavo vanga vavakugara naFadzie
kureva kuti wakanga usisasangane navoka

"Aaa ndanda ---aah ayiwa"

Sekuru: Wakatanga rinhi kukakama nhayiwe..
Akabudisa Sophia mumba ndiyani

"Ndini sekuru"

Mkoma: why and dzaiva dzako here pfungwa
dzanikoo

"Jojina akati zvaisaita kuti agare mubedroom
diki sezvo ayizoita mwana"

Mkoma: Ndobva madii kuchinjana uye iwe
wakazomiswa neyi kuyendawo kwairara Sophia

"Ndakawana madoors akiwa naJonina akati
ayishaya makeys uye zvaisaita kuti ndirare

kwaSophia nekuti Jojina ayirwara ayida munhu anomutarisa husiku"

Sekuru: Yaaaaah good saka pamba pano patova paJoninaka nekuti kubva zvasvika pano zita rake ndiro ririmudariro.. Nhayiwe muzukuru chirudziiko chawakauya kuzotitaridza pamusha pano.

Jojina akaramba akanyarara zvake ayitotamba nemwana wake sekunonzi akanga akuziva chinhu dare rakayenderera mberi nekutongwa asi zvese zvainongedza ini Sophia ayiitwa mutsvene.. Sekuru vakazomutenda nekusandisungisa kwakanga ayita uye vakamubvunza umwe mubvunzo wandaitya mhinduro dzake

Sekuru: Saka muzukuru iwe murume wako
uchikumuda here

Sophia: Ndinomuda sekuru asi pano andichadi
kugara plus iye wacho anondirova paadira
muviri wangu wazara mavanga ake Patrick
ndinomboshaya kuti seyi moyo wangu
uchikumuda

Sekuru: Ndirwo rudo muzukru rudo rwakazara
nemisodzi ruzere marwadzo asi at the end of
the day muchiramba muchidanana... Ko iwe
mhondi hezvoka mukadzi uchikumuda here
kana wakuda Jojina wako sezvo ariye akakuitira

mwana uyu

"Sekuru ndokumbirawo kuregererwa
ndakatadza zvandava kuona nhasi.. Sophia
ndinomuda uye ndichagara ndichimuda i
promise i won't beat her again"

Mkoma:Ko kana ukazviita futi

"Chokwadi munondirova andichazbipamhe
ndakatodzidza chidzidzo"

Tete: Mombosiya marohwawo VaMudzimu

mumbonzwewo kurwadza kwazvo pamunenge
muchirova vamwe paya

Sekuru: Tineimwe nyaya yatafambira pano
yemwana wamurikuti makabara uyu ndewepi
uye ndewani

"Andisikunzwisisa sekuru"

Sekuru: Kudzinza kwedu mwanangu akuna
anotanga nemwanasikana.. Cherechedza
kubvira kumadzisekuru ako ini ndigere pano
kusvika panamukoma wako uyu ndiyani akaita
mwanasikana.

Tete: Uye muroora uyu akauya mwedzi misere
yapfuura saka zvinoreva here kuti mwana uyu
akaberekwa nguva isina kukwana

Yaaaaah iyi nyayw yaitova yakakora muto
yakapinzwa mudariro ndikaona Jojina oyita
kudedera nehasha.. Akaisa mwana pasi
akapopota zvandisati ndakamboona zvichiitwa
chero nani pasi pezuva asi cherozvooo apana
akabvumirana naye.. Akati iye akanga audzwa
nanurse kuti mwana ayiva gavamwedzi tete
ndipo pavazoti vamutambidze mwana
vachingotambidzwa mwana akabva aridza
mhere.. Vakamuita zvavakamuita
vachimupenengura amhenovaitsvageyi ndipo
pavakadzosea Jojina mwana wake ndokumuti

amuyamwise ipapo ipapo mwana akaramba
kuyamwa. Ndaksshamisika nezvaiva zvaitika
apa chaiva chishamiso chaicho.. Sekuru
vakatoseka havo vachirova mkoma
mapendekete

Tete: Ndapedza newe Jojina mwana uyu
ahasiwepano

"Tete asi Jojina akati mwana uyu akaberekwa
nguva isina kukwana plus ini zvekuti munhu
anotanga nemwana mukomana izvooo andizvi
bvume zvaiva zvekare. Siyayi Jojina agare"

Jojina: Munezvamaisa pamwana wangu

mazuva ese musipo ayiyamwa nhasi mouyw
motaure mashoko ekwamusina kuswera.
Munoziva kuti Patrick anoita mwana
mukomana seyiki sekuti ndimi maimubatsira
kurara neni.. Andife ndakakuregereraizvamaita
nhasi ibvai henyu pano

Sekuru: Heeeeeee wakufarisa muzukuru
azvinzarwo nemwana akabva kuvanhu pano
apasi pako mai vepano ava vakagara apa ava
vawanga wabvisa mumba mavo zvino vadzoka..
Nhasi chaiye ndoda ubude mubedroom
mawakapinda nenhoro muridzi wemo adzoka..
Uyite zvako zvekushungurudza mukadzi
wawakasvika aripo uchandiziva zvakanaka
bvunza rume rako rinokuudza nezvangu.. Iwe
Patrick sezvo waita nhoro kuti mwana ndewako
ibva imboitayi uchatidaidza zvako asi parizvino
Sophia ahana kwachayenda uye mwedzi misere

yawapedza urikwaJojina ndiyo yauchapedza
urikwaSophia ukatyora mutemo tinodzoka pano
topedzerana fanzwanana here

"Ndazvinzwa sekuru "

Sophie akazonzi kana ayiva nechekutaura
ataure akabva akumbira kusadzokera
mubedroom akati ayizoda imwe room isiri iyoyo
uye yaiva nechekunze vanhu vakada kuramba
asi vakazopedzisira vabvuma..

Ndakasimudzwa nebhutsu naSekuru
ndokuzvuviwa kuyendeswa kunze
ndakazvambaradzwa kunze ikoko ndikasara

muviri wavakupisa. Mkoma vaiva vakamira
zvavo vachisekerera Sophia ndiye
akazondidemberera ndikasiwa

Sekuru:Uzvidzokorore zvekuponda mukadzi futi
uchandiziva zvakanaka.. Sophia ndiye
wauchagara naye kusvika madhongi
avanenyanga.

Vaitaura vachindidhokonyedza musoro
uchibaiwa seuchabooka.. Amdisi kunyepa
ndakarwadziwa nekurohwa uku vanhu
vakazondisiya vakadzokera mumba.. Sophia
akabatsirwa kututa zvinhu zvake achiisa
kuimba yekuseri kunova ndiko kwandaiva
ndakuterera marwadzo ndiri ikoko.. Sophia
akazounza chikafu asi chakaramba kupinda

ndairwadziw apw kunyara kutarisana naye iye
wacho kana kumboita sepaiva paine zvakanga
zvaitika. Akazouya nemvura yaidziya akanditova
tova musana wakanga wazvimba. Hamaka
wakamboitira munhu chakaipa here iye
okudzoserana nechakanaka unonyara semuyeni
awanikidzwa achiyedza bhutsu dzisi dzke
ndozvandayiita panguva iyi Sophia
ndaimunyara.. Takabva tarara hedu pasina
nyaya dzakawanda dzataitaura..

Mazuva akafamba ndichingoti ndikabva kubasa
ndotopinda mubedroom maSophia naJojina
taitaura pafone chete.. Vanasekuru
vaksodzokera zvavo ndokundisiya nebarika
rangu...

End of chapter

9

"Iwe siyana neni wanzwa bikira mwana wako
porridge rehupfu aaaah ungatode kundisokose"

"Ahadye uyu plus ndiye first born yako azviite
kut adye porridge rehupfu"

"Andina mari Jojina zvaunoda pamwana
zvinowandisa heeee Patrick mwana ahana
mapampers Patrick porridge rapera argh itawo
tumabasa tunoitwa nevamwe vakadzi

tibatsirane"

Ndaitaura naJojina mukitchen mandaitsvaga hangu chikafu chekudya sezvo Sophie akanga asipo.. Ndakadzoka kubasa ndikawan ndakaita kugarirwa naJojina nelist yezvinhu zvaidiwa zvemwana.. Jojina ayishupa ndapota ayingoda kuti mwana wake ararama hupenyu hwepadenga yet iniwo mari pamwe ndaisaiwana or kutowandirwa nekuti iye ayivepo pakuda kutondikokota zvake.. Kubva zvakayenda vanaSekuru ndaingorara kumba kwaSophie maskati kana asipo ndaigara mubedroom imomo ndakazvivharira hangu ndakamirira Sophie kuti auye nekuti akanga avakuita zvekamusika nemashamwari ake.. Nyaya yaizonetsa ndikasangana naJojina ayibba ada kutanga kundibat bata ndairamba kwete nekusada asi ndaitya kuzodzokorora

kurohwazvee plus mubedroom maJojina
mairema than maSophia.

Tirimukunetserana mari mukitchen kudaro
ndaitova ndakamira pasink ndakabata plate
yangu ndichidya rice randakanga ndawana
ririmo Jojina akasvika akabvuta plate iya
ndokuisa musink kwakuvhurira mvura. Moyo
wangu wakarwadza nekuti ndakanga ndaswera
nenzara kubasa ndoti ndawana chekudya
munhu orasa zvake.

"Urikuiteyi Jojina"

"Unofungira dumbu rako wega ko mwana

waukuramba kutengera porridge ukuti
achadyeyi. Musi wauchatengera mwana
zvarikuda ndomusi wauchatanga kudya"

Ndakangoridza tsamwa ndichibuda ndaisada
zvekutaura naye nekut taizoguma
tavakuyedzana masimba ndakabva
ndasangana naSophie padoor

Sophie: Masweraseyi ko matodzoka

"Taswera beb ehe ndadzoka"

Sophie ayitoswedza zvake achipinda mukitchen asikuziva kuti maiva nehondo. Ini nekutyira mukadzi wangu ndakatambira maplastic ayiva akabata egrocery ndokubva ndadzoka naye mumba ndakatya kuti anozopedzerwa shungu dzese akaitwa kanyama kanyama.. Ndakatanga kuvhura maplastic aya ndichitongedza chimwe nechimwe pachinogara.

Sophie: Masweraseyiko mai mwene

Jojina: Siyana neni iwe muroi heya ndiwe watora mari yese ukanotenga chikafu mwana wangu asina porridge pamusha pano nxaah

Sophie: Andina mari yandatora mai mwene ini
ndinoshanda mari yangu ndotenga
chandinonzwa kuda kudya. Ko nyaya yenyu
ndeyeyi

Ndakarondedzerer Sophie zvese zvaiva zvaitika
nekukutururirwa rice musink iye akatoseka
zvake.. Akapinza ruoko muhomwe yeskirt yaiva
akapfeka ndokubudisa mari akaitambidza
Jojina.. Ndakafunga kuti achairamba asi
nekusakwana akaitambira

Sophie: Mungarwira mari yemwana
wamakabara mese oooh iyi mari yacho iyi
mofuma muchinotenga porridge racho
mangwana

Jojina: Ndotoitambira ahisi yako imari yababa vemwana wangu iyi.

Sophie ahana chakataura akangoseka zvake ndokupedza zvatayiita akageza maoko ake akatanga kusuka maplates ayiva musink muya ndokuzotangisa kubika. Kumba kwandaida kuyenda andina kuzokuyenda ndaiva ndavakubatsiran naSophie kubika.. Fadzie akazouyawo ndokuwan takutopedzisa hedu musi uyu akakasika kuuya taiva takagumana kare chaiko senge taisagara pamba pamwechete.

Fadzie: Mkoma makadii

"Ndyp tete ko kusabatika"

Fadzie: Hiii ndisiyeyi musade kundinzwa asi
kubatika ndiyani manje

"Ndiweka ndogara ndirimuno ndisingakuwoni"

Fadzie: itayi mushe baba imi

Sophie: Masweraseyi tete Fadzie

Fadzie: Ndaswera maiguru ko mazobva paya
nguvai ndasara ndichikutsvagai

Sophie: Aaah ndtoona kuti ndinganonoke
nemashamwari enyu ndasouya kare tatopedza
kubika huyai mugare tidye nyope dzinosvika
vanhuvakudya"

Fadzie: Maiguru musandidaro kkkk.. Hesssy
kani amai avangu (achitambisa Stacia matama)

Jojina: Imi siyanai nemwana wangu

"Ko nhay Jojina chii chakaipa pakuti tete vake
vatambe naye"

Jojina: Vakuyenda kumwana vambondiswedza
here

Fadzie: Hehede Mai mwene munofarisa ini
ndiswedze imi manje. Ibvayi apa tichagara
takanyararidzana moda kutojaira zvenhema

Sophie: Tete Fadzie ko mapindwa neyiwo imi
mukanyarara zvinodii

Fadzie: Anoda kujaira munhu uyu maiguru pesu
pesu pano zvenhema Tete vakati nekamwana
kake akasi kepan nechandofira ndochishaiwa
nxaaah

Fadzie pakataura zvemwana chete akaita
seakwenya Jojina akasimuka nehasha
ndokusimudza mbama achida kurova Fadzie
asi Fadzie akaita seakanga akatoimirira yakaita
kubatwa irimudenga

Fadzie: Wakufarisa Jojina wakazviita pamazuva
iwayo ukawana mumiriri ndinokupaza
ukademba kwawakabva kwaisava nevanh
vakakuraira putsekee

Ayitaura akabata karuoko kaJonina Sophia
akabva atora plate yake ndokubva asimuka
kuyenda kukitchen ndakamutevera ndikasiya
Jojina naFadzie vachinetsana ndikatora mwana
akanga avakuchema ndichitevera Sophie

"Sophia bata tete vako kani vasaita hondo
naJojina"

"Patrick i respect you as my husband last time
pandakabata vaviri ava vachirwa i ended up in
hospital so please siyana neni go and fix your
mess hunza mwana uyo ndinyararidze"

Ndakatambidza Sophia mwana ndokubba
ndadzokera kwaiva nemipengo miviri iyi..
Ndakasvika ndikawana haikona ikikiri kikiri apa
chikafu chese chavapasi vanhu varikurawa
ndakabata yangu hanzvadzi ndiyo yaiva
pamusoro yakaita kugarira Jojina
ndakamudhonza neshungu ndakamboda
kumudzura mbama asi ndakazozvidzora..
Ndakamuisa kumashure kwangu
ndokusimudza Jojina pandikuda kuti
ndimugadzike pasi iye arikutorwisa kuda
kuyenda kunaFadzie

"Haiwaaa tidzikamire Jojina ndokusiya
uchirohwa ukatoda kuita zvekutamba"

Fadzie: Uchatwasuka zvako ndozviziva. Andisi

Sophie waunotanyanga pawadira.

Jojina: Bana Stacia honai zvandiita hama yenyu
hiiii hiiii hiiii ukumusiya achindirova

Fadzie: Iwe ndiwe wandichaita kanyama
kanyama kusvika wabva pano

Jojina: Ndozvaukutadzira kuroorwa izvozvo
zvekuswero rwisana neni

Fadzie: Ehe ndizvoooo kusvika wabva pano
ndozororwa andingakusiye uchindinetsera

Sophie uchapabva chero rini uchayenda zvako

Sophie: Hey hey vanhu tete Fadzie endai munorara.

Ndakacheuka ndikaona Sophie achiuya abereka mwana atonyarara Jojina achingoona kut mwana wake ayiva naSophie akaita kusimuka achiita zvekusvetukira akasvikomhara pana Sophie akabvisa mwana wake kumusana zvenharo akatopotsa adonha.

Jojina: Hunza mwana wangu iwe ngomwa iweeee mwana wemuroyi wapiwa mwana wangu nani nguvai oda kundidyira mwana wangu

Fadzie: Ndinokupamha futsekiii muroi ndiwe
seyi uchigara uchitaura zveuroyi mwana mudiki
akaita sewe.

Sophie akangofuratira zvake ndokudzokera
ndakamutevera ndikaona avakubuda door
ndokuyenda kubedroom kwake.. Ndainzunuzutira
ndichitevera.. Sophia ayibhowera kuti chero
tukwa seyi ayisapindura seni akanga
avakundisvota nehunhu hwake..

Ndaksvikowana achitoimba hake
ndikatoshamisika akapedza ndakangomutarisa
ndakagara pabed akatanga kunamata..

Akanamata munamato wekuti neni ndakatanga
kydonhedza misodzi ndakatanga kufunga
mashoko ese andaimutuka nawo ndikachema

ndakapfugamawo kwakutanga kunamata asi
ndisingazive zvekutaura.. Akaita nguva refu
achinamata nemisodzi pamatama
ndokuzopedzisira nekanziyo ndokuita Amen
yake.. Paakacheuka akaona ndakapfugamawo
asi ahana chakataura akasimuka ndokubva
atonogeza..

Musiuyu apana akataura neumwe asi zvese
zvakaitswa chaisashanda waiva mromo amheni
ayifungeyi mwana wevanhu ndaiva ndakutotya
ini. Moziva kupopoterwa kuri nane
panekungonyararirwa ahuziv kuti zvakanyarara
arikufungeyi.. Kwakati kwayedza ndikamuka
ndokugeza ndichidzoka ndakawana Sophie
asisimo mumba ndakapota ndikawana
afikukitchen achitobika ndaiva ndatogadzirirwa
nelunchbox.. Ndakatambidzwa ndobva angoita
kasmile kekufosa kakaiswa pakona pemuromo

ndakatoona kuti munhu ayiva nezvaimunetsa
asi ndakat ndaizotaura naye ndadzoka kubasa.

Ndichisvika kubasa moyo wangu wakatanga
kushushikana nemunamato wakanga waitwa
naSophie manheru mashoko acho akaramba
achidzoka mumusoro mangu (Mwari ndipeiwo
mwana mumaoko ndaneta nekutukwa
mashoko vabereki vangu vanotukwa
nepamusana pehurema hwangu. Kana paine
pandakatadza ndiregererei kana ariwakaipa
anekubata kwakaita sunungurai murimi Mwari
ndikwanise kupawo murume wamakandipa
mwana.) Pikicha yake akapfugama yakadzoka
mumaziso angu ndakaona misodzi yake
yaiyerera ndokutozovhunduka bhuku randaiva
ndakavhura razara misodzi ndakamhanya
kupukuta ndichitya kuonekwa.

Ndakambosimuka ndaida kurohwa nemhepo

ndokuzodzoka pava paya..

Avemasikat moyo wang waingofunga Sophie
ndakazama kufonera fone yake asi yairinger
pasina ayidaira moyo wangu wakanetseka
kusvika pakupedzisira.. Ndavakutoyenda
kumba zuvarodoka ndakazoona mamised calls
aSophie ipapo ipapo ndakabva ndatofona back

beb usazodaro

ko hindava masweraseyi

andina kuswera ndakufonera kangani
masikati kana kudaira fone yako

ndaikanganwa sorry

ummm veduweeka saka wasweraseyi
ndasiya usiri ryt mangwanani

ndiri ryt. Ahusati wakuuya here totaura
wasvika ndimbogeza ndakaneta zvisingaite

waswera uchiiteyi

kkkk hapana Patrick totaura wasvika
byyeeee

Ok beb see you soon

Ndakakata fone yangu ndikapinda mumota
ndokubva ndayenda kumba.. Moziva amhen
zvaingoitika panaSophie she was so calm
zvimwe zvaitopa murume manyemwe.
Ndakatosvika apedza kubika zvese nekugeza
musiuyu atina kudyira kunevamwe nndakati
Sophie tiyende kubedroom ndaisada dram
naFadzie naJojina nekuti vaisanonoka zvavo
kushooter. Takapedza kudya naSophie
ndokuyendesa maplates ake kwakuzodzoka

akawana ndatoneta nekumirira..

Mazuva akafamba ikava mwedzi ndakatanga kuona kuti Sophie akanga avanenhumbu again chero zvazvo iye akanga asina kundiudza. Akatanga kuketa chikafu kungopfira pfira pamwe pachu ayingofinyama nepasingadiwe kufinyama.. Ndakamboda kusiya ndozoona kuti ayizondiudza zvadii asi moyo wangu wakaramba ndikat ndaizomubvunza. Ndakaita mawone zvangu musi uyu ndikabika ndini sadza nebeef zvandainatsa kuziva kuti Sophie akaita mimba ahadi beef. Ndakapakura ndokuyenda nazvo kubedroom kwedu ndakanatsa kuvahara mushe mushe iye akauya akageza hepano pakunovhura maplates achingoti baaaa beef akamhanyira kutoilet. Ndakamutevera ndikawana achiita kurutsa moyo wangu wakarwadza nezvandaiwona kuita

mukadzi chinhu chakaoma hamaweee..

Paakapedza akageza mukanwa make nemaoko
achinotendeuka akawana ndakamira pamusiwo

"Chii Sophia"

"Chadiii andizivi hokoyo ndipinde"
(ndichipushwa padoor)

Ndakamutevera iye ndokusvukopinda
mumablankets akafuga musoro
ndokundifuratira.

"Sophia saka ahusikudya"

"Unozviziva kuti andidi beef Patrick iwe ndoyawakubika"

"Beb ndoziveyi mwedzi yapfuura waidya wani nhasi kwauyeyi ndoziveyi inini chiii are you pregnant"

"pregnant or not ichangobva ndinofireyi ini ndakapareyi pasi pano ndiiripe hangu mhosva yacho

"Usachema kani Sophia ati ichabva ndiyani

ahibve"

"inobva ndozviziva dzimwe dzakabva wani saka
iyi ndiyo yakosheyi anondipireyi Mwari wacho
kana achiziva kuti anozonditorera kuita
kundinyemudza hake aim tired ini Patrick
pamusoro pazvo iwe wacho unonditukirira kana
ikabva ndaneta ini ndaneta kutukirwa vabereki
ndaneta kufira mahara"

"Sophia siya kungodemba ndati ahibve. Iam
sorry beb nemashoko i promise andichazviite
futi please forgive me"

Ndaitaura ndichiswedera paari ndakaita

wekuisa mumaoko angu ese ndaitofunga kuti
ndichabviswa asi akabva atanga kuchema
acheukira kwandiri ndakamumbundira
ndikamunyararidza kusvika anyarara.. Moyo
wangu wakanga wabatikana nemashoko ake
andina kana kuzokwanisa kurara husiku hwese
ndaiva ndakasvinura..

End of chapter

Chapter 10

"Ngatinamateyi mwanangu usabve
pamunamato chero zviome seyi Mwari
anemhinduro dzaachatipa dzinofadza asi
totanga tatsungirira uye kushinga neminamato"

"Ndibatsireiwo chokwadi mhamha nekuti ndega
ndirikuneta ini nezuro ndakachema nhasi
ndafuma moyo wangu wakaneta"

"murume wako wakamuudza here kuti wanaka"

"Andina ini asi akaona ega nezuro"

"akati kudii"

"Ayingot ahibvi but mhamha ini ndaneta ikabva anondituka ne.mashoko"

"Sophie mwanangu ahufaniri kuraramira zvekumashure hantyka. Lets focus nenhumbu yawakatakura iyi ahufaniri kuudza chero ani nezvedumbu iri murume wako ndichaziva kuti ndotaura naye seyi asaudze vanhu chero mai vake chaivo"

"Manje anoramba amai vake ndivo vanotoita wekutanga kuziva pese pandinoitira pamuviri pamw pacho ndovanotondiudza ini ndisati ndatoziva kti ndavanepamuviri"

Ndakakurukura namhamh mai Nyatsoro nekuti ndivo vaimbatsira minamoto yangu. Pamwe pachon daimbonzwa kuneta chaiko kusatoda kunamata asi vaibva vatonditukirira musi uyu ndakamuka ndikanosiiwako naPatrick sezvo taizoda kukwira gomo masikati acho asi Patrick andina chandakamuudza ndakangot andisikuswera kubasa ndikuyenda kwamhamha ahana kuita nharo zvake... Atova masikati mai Jully natete Fadzie ndakawona vasvikawo vakasunga misoro yavo vakabata mabhaibheri vaitoita sevanhu vainorwa hondo chaiyo yepanyama ndakatomboha hanga kuseka nekuti zviso zvavo zvaisajairika

"Tete Fadzie mukagara makasunga kumeso kudaro munondishaisa mukwasha"

Fadzie: Kkkkk maiguru siyanai neni mapedza
here tiyende

"Ehe tapedza handeyi"

Mai Nyatsoro: Azviite inwa tea neslice
yechingwa atidi zvekuzofenderwa utakure
mvura ugopota uchinwa isu hatisi varwere atina
chatirikudya

Ndakaisirwa tea ndikanwa ndokutakura
kachigubhu kwemvura hanzi ndisazoomerwa
sezvo kwaipisa.. Rudo rwaiva namai Nyatso

ndakademba kti dai ruriro rwandayiitirwa
navamwene vangu.. Takapinda mumota
ndokubva tayenda.. Paisava nenguva
yekutamba kubva tichipinda mumota apana
ayitaura nyaya vanhu vaingodairira nziyo
yakanga yakaiswa pa radio mumota umu yekuti
(Mutsvene mutsvene) yaPastor Charamba.
Ndakaramba ndakaterera mashoko enziyo iya
ndikanzwa achipinda mumuviri mangu zvishom
nezvishoma achiyenderana nekuimbwa
kwaayiitwa ndakakaruka misodzi
yavapamatama asi apana akandinyararidza

Mai Nyatsoro: Ndiyo spirit yatikuda iyoyo kana
zvichiti chema usarega chema mwanangu kana
zvati jamba usava nekunyara ita zvaukunzi
nemoyo wako ita izvozvo rino igore rako the
devil is a liar

Mai Jully: Amen and amen mhamha

Ndakaona kuti vanhu vaiva mumota umu
vaimira neni uye nekurevesa.. Mota yakazosara
yosvika pagomo ini wacho ndatoneta
nekuchema amheni ndaizogona kunamata
here mhamha vakanditi ndinwe mvura ndikaita
saizvozvo takakwira gomo redu ndokutanga
kunamata taiit kana tapedza knamata toimba
paisava nenguva yekuita nyaya zvachose...
Takaswera mugomo umu kusvika kavakdoka
ndokuzodzokera hedu kumba munzira munhu
wese ayingorumbidza ndakatotanga kuona kuti
dai upenyu hwaigar huchidai kunamata
chokwadi zvaizonakidza kurarama. Takasvika
pamba ndokubba tatosvikirana naPatrick

Patrick: Mhamha masweraseyi

Mai Nyatsoro: Ndaswera mwanangu kana
maswerawo

Patrick: Ndaswera zvakanaka mhamha

"Masweraseyi"

Patrick: Ndyp beb. Ndasvika kumba ndikawana

usati waveko ndikati regai nditevere

Fadzie: Maitabasa matobatsirawo isu ana
Fadzie takutofambawo nyore

Mai Nyatsoro: Huyayi kuno vanangu titi n'ini n'ini
mozoyenda zvenyu

Takatevera kwataidaidzwa tose
ndokusvikogara hedu musitting takamirira
kunzwa zvataiva tadaidzirwa. Mhamha
vakatanga vanamata vachitenda kuswera
kwataiva taita kugomo ndokunamatira futi imba
yangu ndokuzopedzisira nechandaiva
ndakatakura mudumbu ndakatombo

kuchema nekuti pega pega paitaurwa
nezvemarriage yangu naPatrick ndaibva
ndafunga kwandakabva naye murume uyu..
Munamato wakazopetwa munhu wese ndokuti
AMEN achiombera. Mhamha vakayenderera
mberi ndokuti

Mai Nyatsoro: Mumba muno tirivashanu so
ndoda kukuudzai nyaya iripano yatichaita for
the next eight months. Sophie avanepamuviri
tese tukuzviziva muno asi nyaya
yandakudaidzirai ndeyekuti ndokumbirawo
tibatane pamwechete naye this time tikunde.
Mwana uyu mudiki pavanhu vese varimuno so
she needs us but ndokumbirisa tisaudza kana
ani zvake nyaya yepamuviri apa.. This time
ngatimbozamai kunyarara tiwone
kwazvinosvika tichange tichikwira gomo every
Wednesday and Friday again manheru tofanira

kunge tichimuka tichinamata kusvika tawona
pazvichasvika tiri tes here. Pane anechekutaura
here Mukwasha munechekubvunza here kana
chekutaura

Patrick: Ehe mhamha ndazvinzwa zvamataura
asi kugomo andikwanise mhamha nekut
ndenge ndirikubasa asi ndichazama nepose
pandogona napo to support my wife

Patrick akataura achitora ruoko rwangu
achipuruzira uku akanditarisa kumeso chaiko
ndaiva ndakutonyara zvayiita ini.. Mhamha
vakazomuti kana asingakwanise kuyenda
kugomo vaizotitsvagira counselor nekuti
takanga tapfuura nepakaoma

Mai Nyatsoro: Ndichaita kuti musangane
namarriage counselor neSunday vatange kutora
masteps nemi kusvika mava ryt.

Patrick: Tinotenda mhamha ehe Sundays
ndinoita free kutangawo muma12:00

Takazooneka kuyenda kumba mhamha vakati
neSunday vaizotizivisa chimiro kuti tapinda here
mulist yevanhu vaizoda kukanseliwa. Takasvika
kumba Patrick akati ndiyene kunozorora sezvo
ndaiva ndaswera ndichitsva nezuva iye akabva
ayenda naFadzie kunobika.. Ndavakutobatwa
nehope ndipo akazouya nechikafu ndokubva

tadya hedu.

Muviri wangu ndainatsa kunzwa kuti ndaingoita zvekufosa asi usingadi.. Mazuva ayifamb mhamha vakati taifanira kukasika nekuti takanga taiswa pekutanga uye taizova nethree hours nacounselor.. Takagadzira musiyu ndokubva tayenda hedu kwataizonosangan nemunhu ayizotaura nesu wacho.. Takasvika ndokuwana kari kamukomana kadiki zvekuti pamwe ayitova mudiki nekwandiri.. Ndakambofunga kuti pamwe paiva neayizouya asi hapana wandakaona.. Takapinda iye ndokutimhoresa akatanga kunyora nyora book raiva akabata achivhura vhura mapage ndokubva azotanga kutaura nesu.

Boy: My name is Willard iam a marriage counselor by professional ndanzwa dambudziko renyu naamai venyu so tisati tapinda munyaya ngatizivaney mazita edu tese.

Patrick: Ummm ini iam.....

Willard: no Sir ladies first

"Kkkk iam Sophia"

Patrick: And am Patrick

Willard: Thank you gyz so you are Sophia and Patrick. Husband and wife married for 12 years hantyka.

Takagutsurirana misoro naPatrick ndokutoona kuti munhu uyu akanga atova neinformation yedu kare..

Willard: So besides zvandaudzwa mungandiudzewo here the route of your marriage how bad it is or good it is.. Or bad was it feel free zvatinotaura zvoperera muno.

Patrick akarondedzera kunaka nekutapira
kwayiita marriage yedu asi akasirira
pekundihurira nekundirova kwaigara achiita..
Yakazosvika nguva yanguwo ndikatanga
kurondedzera zvese kubva zuva rwkutanga
kusvika patakanga tave nhasi zvese apana
chamdakasiya.. Ndakazopedzisir kurondedzera
ndavakuchema ndakapedzisira ndamuudza
nezvepamuviri pandaiva ndakasenga now zvese
nekutya kuti paizobva futi.. Ndakapuwa
chekupukutisa misodzi yangu ndokupukuta asi
yaingobuda kudzamara ndatozonatsa kuchema
Patrick akandinyararidza asi akanzi andisiye
ndipedze shungu.. Ndakachema musu uyu
ndikanzwa sekunge bundu raiva pamoyo pangu
rakanga rabva ndakazonyarara zvangu patova
paya.

Willard: Congratulations neari mudumbu lets hope this time tinomubata mumaoko chete. How are you feeling now

"Ndikunzwa sekunge ndabviswa mutoro wanga uripandiri"

Willard: Whyy

"Mybe its because ndataura zvese zvaindirwadza Patrick aripo uye akatererawo"

Willard: And you Sir muchinzwa mkadzi wenyu

achitaura kudai manzwa seyi uye kumuonawo
achichema zvanga achiita izvi manzwa seyi

Patrick: Ummmmmm ndabatikana andizivi
ndichaita seyi to gain her trust again

Willard: Iam here to help you. Isu hatikurudzirwe
kurambanisa vanhu asi kutaura navo to listen
every side of story togadzira parikunetsa pachos
so nhasi tikutanga nenyaya ye Faithfulness
inova ndiyo yakatanga kunetsa mumba menyu
kusvika pakurwadzisana kudai..

{Mazuva ano dzimba zhinji dzaparara nekuda
kwekusatendeka pakati paamai nababa. Mwari

ndiye wakatisika ndiyezve akatandera marriage
pasi pezuva lets open Ephesians 5:25-----

Husbands love your wives even as Christ also
loved the church and gave himself for it}

(Shoko redu rati tide vakadzi vedu as God loved
the church and gave himself fo it. So marriage
has to be an issue committing yourself to only
one person. We are living in a day where people
are being unfaithful. Man are failing to be
satisfied asi arimabasa ake satan dhiabhurosi)

{Tikatarisa kumashure Mwari apedza kusika
Adam and Eve the devil came to attack
ndozvakafanana nanhasi mabatanidzw satan
anouya kuzama kuzoparadza}

(The family union is the basis and foundation of
the church. Marriage is a devine covenant
between man and woman to advance the
kingdom of God by producing godly friuts)

{Marriage has to be held in high honor among

all things}

(Hebrews 13:4. Mwari anoremekedza chinhu chinonzi marriage. God promises to punish those who defile the union. Faithfulness is the willing of God!!)

{How can i be faithful}

{Fear God and respect him}

{be trustworthy}

{Guard your character and respect yourself}

{Respect word rekuti marriage}

{When you cheat and find ways to cover up the feeling is somewhat good. Mybe its because of our friends that we want to prove how clever we are but still the road is leading you to death}

(My deepest worry is unofa nechirwere so faithfulness doesn't only ruin the eternal life but a destruction also you cut your life short)

{Romans 6:23 Unfaithfulness is a sin!!!! that leada to death panyama nepamweya}

(It also blocks answers from God manamata muchikumbira for 12 good years asi apana chamawana chikonzero baba ndimi mukuvhara mega nekusavimbika kumukadzi wenyu)

Ndataurisa nhasi ngatisanganeyi zvekare next week tichipedzisa chikamu ichi topinda panechimwe.. Pane anechekutaura here kana kubvunza.

(Patrick): Ini ndoda kubvunza kuti apana chamungatipawo here chekusanobatsirika kusvika patichadzoka futi

Akasekerera zvake mukomana uya ndobva atipa kabook kaiva kakanyorwa kunzi (The Value of Faithfulness) kaiva kaine mufananidzo wemunhukadzi waayiti ndiye akanga arimunyori webook racho iroro ndakanzwa moyo kupisirira kuzodawo

kuverenga nekuziva zvaiva zvakanyorwa
nemukadzi uyu. Patrick akatambira kabook
kaya ndokubva atenda ndobva tabuda nekuti
kumashure kwedu kwainzi

kunevaiteverawo.. Takabuda ndokubva tayenda
kumba naPatrick nzira yese ayingokumbira
ruregerero

"Sophia chemero yawaita paya yandirwadza i
promise andichazviite futi chero tikasazoita
mwana i dont mind wani vaNyatsoro namai
Nyatsoro vachembedzana vasina plus
according to the teachings of Willard ndadzidza
kuti ndini ndaivhara kuti tisabate vana ati
unfaithfulness inotivharira minamoto ummmm
ndabatikana. That means ukachemera mbereko
kumukadzi wako iwe uchiita chihure kunze uko
urikutozvivharira hanty iam sorry beb

ndiregerere. Ndikuda kuti mpfanha uyu
andidzidzise zvakawanda iam now committed
to my marriage"

Patrick ayitaura asingandipe chero mukana
wekupindura ndakaramba ndakamutarisa
ndikaona maziso ake atsvuka chero hazvo
asina kudonhedza misodzi asi mumoyo
ayitooneka kuti akanga akazara misodzi.
Takasvika pamba Patrick ahana kana kuda
kuyenda kukitchen akangopaka mota yake
ndokubva atora kabook kaye kwavakutonanga
kubedroom kwatairara

"Ukasike beb usanonoke ikoko"

"Ok ndouya manje manje"

Ndakangoti ndichipinda mumba ndaiva
ndakamirirwa natete Fadzie vaidawo nyaya mai
ivava hanzi mafamba seyi.. Ndakavaudza zvese
vakati vaizodawo kuona kabook kacho kana
tapedza nako isu. Takabika asi Jojina atina
kana kumuwona ndakabva ndayenda kumba
kwangu hangu ndisati ndaonana naJojina
ndaisada zvemadrama musi uyu.

End of chapte

ooooooooo

"Maiguri andichaziva chakuitika kumba uko"

"Chii mainini"

"Zvinhu zviya ndakazvishaya ndatova nemazuva
ndichipidigura imba yose haaa ndatambura"

"Mainini ndakakuudzai paya kuti chisiyanai
nazvo munooni ini namai Ruramisai
takatozowirirana kuita mukoma nemunin'ina"

"Haiwahooo kamwana kaya andikade zvachose
maiguru andizorori kusvika kayenda kana
zvatorambisisa ndotaura namai Jojina topa
Jojina opedzisa basa ndiye watichapa
mushonga wekuuraya nekuti kanenharo"

"liih mainini yekuuraya musandiise zvenyu bodo
andidi gore riya ndakapotsa kurambwa nazvo
izvi itai mega ini andipo"

Vakataura vachitofamba kuyenda miguru
takabva tatopesana ipapo vakuyenda kwavo ini
ndoyendawo kwangu. Ndakasvika ndikatura
huni dzandaiva ndabva kunoteza mai Jojina
vachitosvikawo. Ndakambogeza makumbo

sezvo ayiva neshena ndokuzopinda mumba
maiva nasahwira wangu tikamhoresana
nemufaro mai Jojina vakazotaura nyaya yavaiva
vafambira yakandirwadza ndakabva ndatowana
pekutangira zvangu

"Mai Patrick wakati mwana wangu anonogara
zvakanaka asi Jojina arikut kubva zvabva
vanatete murume ahacharari mumba make uku
iro zitete remumusha rinonzi rakasvikoti mwana
ahasi wekwaMudzimu"

"Ndineurombo sahwira haiwaa avo tete siyana
navo vakutorwarawo nekushaya murume
kwenguva refu. Mwana ndewake Patrick
ndosaka akapiwaka zita rangu zvekuti
kunotangwa nevakomana izvo ndezvavo

atombouya musikana zvake hanty chataida
ayiva mwana here isu"

"Taura nemwana wako sahwira ndisati
ndagumbuka mwana wangu arikutamba nhova
kudhorobha uko nenhamo"

"Hanzi anorarepiko Patrick wacho"

"Imo mumbaka meiyo ngomwa iyoyo
angararepi"

"tinozvipedza sahwira nekuti mishonga iya

andisikuyiwona asi yaingova mumba umo
zvese nechibhurukwa chake chiya chakasviba
chatakatora ndokusara chakachena zvino hanty
zvakanzi zvinoshanda zvese here"

"Heeeee baba vangu iweee ndosaka
Patrick adzokera kunaSophie ko wakazviisepi
nhayiwe seyi wakapusa ndaiva ndakuti gore riya
ndipe ndichengete urimbwende chaiyo"

"Ahisisi nguva yekupomerana mhosva.
Ngatifungeyi zvimwe zvemberi"

"Zvemberi zvinengeyiko iwe mai Pati mwana
wangu akarambwa nemwana wako uchandiziva

zvakanaka"

"Mai Jojina gara pasi. Mushonga uya wegarwe ndichinawo ngatidaidzeyi Jojina auye timupe oyisira Sophia zvopera. Kana Jojina akasara pamba apa Patrick achatoti amude chete"

Takapikisana naMai Jojina nekuti vairamba kuti Jojina auye kutore mushonga auraye Sophie ndakaramba ndichivanyengerera kusvika vabvuma. Kushayika kwaiva kwaita zvinhu zvaSophia mumba umu kwakandipa hashu dzekuda kumuuraya. Zvinhu izvi taiva tazvipiwa makore akanga aroorwa Sophia ndichiitira kuti mbereko irambe arambwe ndigoona kuisa mwana wasahwira wangu ipapo manje nhasi Jojina avepo panaPatrick ndongoshaya zvinhu

mumba.. Dai ndaigara nemunhu mumba umu
ndaiti paneazvitora zvino ndaingogara ndega
Fadzie ayiva kumba kwake muroi uyu.. Mai
Jojina vakazofonera mwana wavo akati akanga
asina mari ndikamuisira mufoni make
ayitozokwira mangwana chaiwo..

Takawonekedzana nasahwira wangu
ndokuyenda kumba kwake hake. ndina
kukwanisa kuzobika ndaiva ndazvimbirwa
nehasha ndakambotarisa mishonga iya asi
ndakaishaya zvekare ndakarara musoro
wavakutema nekufunga. Chifumi ndakamukira
kumba kwaMai Jojina vakati Jojina akanga
arikutouya musi iwoyo sekuronga kwedu.
Takafara zvedu kaSophia taiva tazokagona
manje kamunhu kepi kanorambira pamurume
pakasinhadiwe.

Ndakadzokera kumba ndikanoita mabasa angu

ese ndichinatsa kutsvaira mumba sezvo
muzkuru ayizouya ayifanira kusvikira
pakachena asazorware neflue. Ndakabika
ndokubva ndadya zvangu kwakuzoyenda
kwamai Jojina taizonomirira Jojina pachiteshi..
Ndakasvika mai Jojina vavakutovhara mikova
yavo ndokubva tatoyenda. Takasvikowaridza
zambia ndokugara takamirira bhazi kuti risvike.
Sezvineiwo nguva dzaidarika bhazi dzakakwana
tikanzwa rokuma richikwidza mukwidza.
Rakasvikomira pachiteshi vanhu vchidzika
takaona Jojina achiuyawo akabereka kamwana
kake kumusana imika zvaitonzwisa tsitsi Jojina
ayiva awonda iyo miromo kucheneruka
ndofunga akanga asina chaiva ambodya kubva
dhorobha kusvika kuno kumusha. Achingoti
baaa amai vake akamhanya achichema
ndokumbundirana namai vake ini
ndakatozotoro mwana ndatoona kuti
angadonhe kabheki kacho kaiva nako waiti
arikubva kunoteya mbeva.. Vanhu vaiva

mubhazi waitodongorera nepawindow
ndakapedzisira ndava kunyara ini ndokufamba
ndikanomira nechekure.. Amai nemwana
vakazotevera tikatanga kunanaira tichiyenda
kumba kwangu maiJojina vakati ndiko kwaiva
kwakasuningukira kutaura nyaya yedu pasina
anotivhiringidza kana kutinzwa.

Ndakasvikokurungira usvusvu nekuti
zvaitooneka kuti Jojina ayiva nenzara
pahwakaibva ndakaisa kahadyana kemuriwo
pamoto ndokuzobika sadza apedza kudya
ndipo takazotanga nyaya yedu.. Jojina
ayinzwisa tsitsi akanga awumbuka chokwadi
mishonga yaSophia yaiva yakapenga ndofunga
akanga azkyendawo kun'anga kwataiyenda
isusu..

"Hona mwanangu azvinetse kuti mufaro
wawaiva wawana udzoke tinokupa

zvatichakupa wosvikoita zvatichakuudza pasina
nguva tenge takutaura zvimwe"

Jojina: Mhamha mushonga wamakandisiira uya
waigara pamusoro pewadrobe
ndakazongoushaya Patrick akatanga kungoita
seasikundiona ehe vanasekuru vakauya havo
asi iyewo anga agara asisade kubva
paakaponda Sophia paya ahana kuzoita munhu
kwaye amhenzo zvayiitika"

Mai Jojina: Saka mwana wake anochengeta
here

Jojina: Ahachengeti mhmha mari ndotopiwa

naiye Sophia ndiye akugara nehomwe yese.
Anotozondipa yemwana atanga ambotenga
zvaanoda zvese"

"Ko izvo zvikufmba seyiko kuno ndoshay
mishongaikoko woshayawo chiiko"

Jojina: Nekuno makaishaya here kumba uko
kana kumboiwona chero yaigara pahembe
dzaPatrick apachina

"Ngatichirega kutambisa nguva pano Sophia
ngaafe ndiko uwane mufaro ndichakupa
mushonga wonoisa muchikafu chake
usazokanganisa ngaave anotochidya ega uye

usarega chichigarisa chisati chadyiwa "

Ndakarondedzerera Jojina zvaizonoita
nemushonga uya ndokubva abvuma ahana kan
kumboramba wakatova muromo umwechete...
Ndakasimuka

ndokumupa mushonga uya akazoyenda namai
vake ini ndikasara hangu pamba pangu.. Moyo
wangu waishushikana nekuwondoroka kaiva
kwaita mwana wevaridzi ndkanzwa kusvotwa
ndikafonera Patrick asi ahana kudaira foni yake
ndakazama yechikadzi chacho yaitova
yakadzimwa kana iri yaFadzie amhenno yaiva
ichikushanda here.. Ndakaita kurara
ndakazvimbirwa musiyu zvikaramba zvakadai
ndaitozokwira bhazi ndega ndoyendako. Patrick
ndaisatoda zvachose kuti agarisane naSophia
vaitondimara mara muviri wangu.

Ndakamuka kuseni kugadzirira mai Stacia zvinhu sezvo vanhu vaiva muzhizha ndkaisa nyimo nzungu nezvidovi kuti agobikire mwana bota. Kuseni ndakamukira kutamura katsapo kangu ndokunanga kumba mwamai Jojina ndakasvika Jojina achigeza mwana ayina mai vake pandakabata mwana uyu kubvira nezuro panekamweya kaindiudza kuti akanga asiri mwana wemwana wangu ehe ndaingoshingawo hangu sezvino zvatakatanga asi mumoyo ndaizvibaya.. Ndakazopawo katsapo kangu ndokubva kasanganiswa nekaiva arongedzerwa namai vake ndiye hutuu takananga kuchiteshi kunokwidza mishonga yedu.. Yaaaaa this time Sophia tazomugona dai takazvifunga kare nhayimi amheni takatadzawo neyi ko kuuraya munhu akutori nguvaka.. Takadzokera kumba nasahwira wangu tichipemberera kuzofa

kwaSophia.

End of chapter
chapter 13

Willard: so today ndoda mudiudzewo mavows
enyu we want to work on them.

Patrick: But hatina kuita muchato

Willard: Yaaah i know asi mune

zvamakatsidzirana pamakatanga kugarisana
zvamakatsidza izvozvo ndizvo ndirikuda
kunzwa

Patrick: Yaaaah ini ndakatsidz kuti andizosiye
Sophie chero zvikaoma kana kupfava uye
ndichamuchengeta nekumurwira misi yese.

"Ini ndakatsidzawo kuti ndicharemekedza
murume wangu nekumuterera kumuda zvese
nekumuchengeta "

Willard: Wow saka manga mati hamuna seyi
. Nhasi ndopane nyaya yedu ipapo
pamavows amakaita.. Imi pamaizviita maitoti

mukutamba but God was on your side
achinyora zvake zvese zvamaitaura so
makagara ndobva matanga kugura mavows aya
without knowing kuti God is going to be upset.
Zvichida makagura nekuda kwechimiro
cheupenyu kana kufurirwa asi kugura kugura
akuchinje nekudaro Mwari akatsamwa nazvo
ndopaya ppamakutadz kubata mbereko and
start pointing fingers to each other.. Lets read
Malachi 2:13-15

ndakatoshamisika kuona Patrick arikumhanya
iye kunovhura bhaibheri ndakamboda kuseka
ndokuzozvidzora ndakunzwa vrs yakutotaurwa.
Akapedza kuverenga ndokubva amboita nguva
akanyarara hameno zvaifungwa.

Willard:..... Mwari anoremekedza munhu anotyava mavows ake kwete ekutsika tsika nepadumbu. We cover his alter with tears we ask his covering we ask devine health we ask to be blessed but instead we are getting poorer dying from sickness we are vulnerable to the devil's attacks all because of that vow. Amuna kuziva kuti kutyora mavows kungatsamwisa Mwari hantya oooh it does and its now working against progress in your life... Be faithful to one another lets honor this union lets value our vows in our marriages.. Teach yourself today try to change muitiro wenyu and do things according to the love of God...

Yes muchati mukoma Willard its too late takaita zvikuru but noooo sandizvo Even your sins are as red as scarlet they shall be as white snow. He calls you to come and reason together his

arms are open to those who are ready to repent..

(Faithfulness is a virtue and God values it most)

Ndakatarisa ndikaona Patrick achichema
pandakada kunatsa kumutarisa akanzvengesa
chiso chake ndakatarisana naWillard achibva
angogutsurira musoro.. Patrick akachema
pasina ayimurambidza kana kumubata.

Willard: Murikunzwa seyi mkoma

Patrick: Moyo wangu wakaremerwa

ndakatadzira mukadzi wangu pasi nekudenga
ini ndaiti ndirikumurwadzisa uye kufadza nyama
yangu ndaisaziva kuti was against my God
ndoiteyi kuti mukadzi wangu andiregerere uye
Mwari andipewo seconda chance

Willard: Mwari varikuti huyayi titaaurirane kana
muchida kutendeuka kumabasa enyu amakaita
kare endai munochena mokumbira kuregererwa
its not too late my brother Mwari akatokumirirai

Patrick: Ndinotenda mwana wababa vangu God
bless you.

Willard: Amen amen mkoma munogona kutora

number yangu kana paine zvamunoda
mondibata apa this is my card.

Ndakatambira card riya ndokuriisa muhandbag
mangu. Takaoneka tikabuda kwakuyenda hedu
kumba musu uyu takakasira. Munzira mese
Patrick ayingotaura nezvaJojina amhenzo
akanga amuvengereyi

"Sophie nyimo dziya usadya hako ndapota "

"Kkkk apa ndikudzida seyi "

"Ndodarika ndichikutengera"

"No tonodya kumba "

"Unozodya kana wabara mwana wangu wofa
wega "

"Haiwaaaaaho ibva apa"

"But ndiri serious usadya takutonotenga nyimo
dzacho dzekumba ndoda kuita dzekurima "

Ndakambofunga kuti raiva jeye asi
ndakatozoonam tamisa mota pamusika. Patrick
akatenga nyimo dzake ndokubva tayenda
kumba ndakangosvika nekuisa nyimo dziya
pamoto nekuti ndaidzidawo ndakadzirinda
kusvika dzaibva takatandara hedu naPatrick.
Jojina akauya asi ahana kuda kubatana nesu
akabv atoyenda kuroom kwake.. Patrick
akazotor number dzaWillard achiti ayida
kumufonera akasiy chikard chiya patafura ini
ndokuchisiyawo ipapo tete Fadzie vakabva
vasvika.

"Aaaah maiguru card iri mariwanepi "/

"Aaaah aunty kwakanaka here kkkkk"

"ehe mariwanepi "

"Tapiwa nemuridzi waro "

"Kupi rini "

"Kwakanaka here "

"Maiguru mhani taurayi mhani "

"Kkkkkk aaaah imi mai imi siyanai neni "/

"ndopamosvoterawo taurayi mhani ndisat
ndadaidza Jojina "

"Tete Fadzie icard remukomana uya we
counselling chiiko nemi "

"Hehede haaaaa zvakaoma this world is so
short "

"Taurayi tinzwe ayiteyi "

Haaaa zvaitova zvakaoma henyu mkomana uyu tete Fadzie vayiti akanga arikuvanyenga asi vachimuramba. Ndakatoshamisikawo nazvo uye ndakaramb kuti vadanane zvaizonyadzisa kuti takambokanzeliwa nemukwash kana ndimiwo. Patrick akadzoka ndokubva tadya hedu nyimo dzedu ko dzainakazveeee..
Takapedza ndokuyenda hedu kunorara zuva rakanga radoka asi Jojina ahana kubatika.

End of chapter.

Willard Mutengwa ndiro zita rangu
ndirimukomana anemakore 35 ekuberekwa
mwanakomana wangu ane makore 10
ekuberekwa andina zvangu mukadz ndinogara
nemwana wangu kubva zuva rakatorwa ruva
remoyo wangu naNyadenga andina
kuzombodazv umwe mukadzi.. Moyo wangu
wairwadza ndaidzimbikana zvakanyanya
ndikaona mapikicha emuchato wedu kumadziro
Zvekuti ndakazosvika pakumabvisa.. Moziva
ukambojaira kuitirwa chinhu ukazotanga kuita
wega unotomborwara chaiko ini
ndozvandakaita.. Ndakatang kutorara nenzara
nemwana nekushay anobika asika taizoguma
neyi takatanga kujaira nemwana wangu...
Kusiyan nemwana wangu kwaindirwadza
ndaisada kumushaya mumaziso angu ndosaka
ndisina kumuyendesa kumusha kwangu chero

amai vake zvavakafa..

Kugara kwese ndaiti andichawani wandinoda
asi ndaitonyep ndakazenge ndatorwa moyo
zvese nepfungwa nemwana ayinzi Fadzai..
Mwana akanga akaumbwa kuya kunonzi
kuchechedzwa seshereni hana yangu yaifara
kana ndikamuona.. Ndakasvitsa shoko asi
akandiramb ndakashinga semurume asi Fadzie
ayitoona sendinod kumutambisa... Msikana uyu
ndakanga ndamuona pabasa pabasa
pandaishand iye achiita zvekutsvaira nekubikira
mashefu. Ini seumwewo wemashefu
ndayiigirwa tea naFadzie asi kubva
zvandamusvitsa shoko akatanga kutumira
umwe waishanda naye iye akatang kundiignowa
zvake.. Moyo wangu wairwadza nekudaro
rimwe zuva ndakamutaimira macantine
achibika ndakasvikomira padivi pake ndiripedyo

zvekuti akavhunduka

"Eish murikundivhundusa "

"Am sorry... Fadzie"

"Maaa"

"Ko wakundi ignowa takatukana here wakutoita
kutuma munhu nechikafu sekuti takatukana "

"andina wandakatuma"

"so why are you avoiding me"

"its not all about you"

"its about ani manje"

"ndokumbirawo mubude muway mangu
mukundinonotsa "

"Nonoka zvako andiney nazvo Fadzie i love yu
from the bottom of my heart why can't you give
me only one chance "

"i told you last time kuti I don't love you wani"

"why Fadzie"

"because i don't love you "

"Fadzie ukundirwadzisa "

"am sorry"

Yaaaah aya ndiwo ayinzi makwikwi chaiwo
Fadzie akanga asingatoratidz zvake kundida
kana nekapisi kese.. Apa ayinatsakutaura kuti
ahandide akanditarisa kumeso kutaridza kuti
chaiva chokwadi chaitaura chisina kana
kupfeka.. Moyo wangu wakarwadza
pandakaudzw naFadzie kuti ayisandida
ndakadzokera zvangu kuoffice kwangu zuva iri
andinakana kushanda zvakanak ndaitsvaga
nzira yekuti ndiwanewo moyo wemhamdara
iyi...Fadzie akanga anditenderedza pfungwa
zvekuti ndaiva ndisisaziva chekuita.. Ndakatang
kuvhura vhura mabooks angu ndokusangana
necouple yandaikansela week raiva radarika.
Couple iyi murume akanga andifonera so

ndakabva ndafunga kungoudza umwewo
pamwe ndaipiwa mazano ndikadiwawo
hameno... Ndakatora foni yangu ndikafonera
Patrick ndaida tisangane panechimw chibar
titambe hedu pool ipapo tichinwa madrinks
akamboda kuramba achiti ayisad kusiya
mukadzi wake ega pamba ndakaita
sendichachema kudzamara abvuma... Nguva
dzekut ndisangane naPatrick dzakakwana
ndakaona Fadzie achibud moyo wakamboda
kumutevera asi ndakazotya kutukwa hangu..

Ndichisvika pabar apa Patrick akanga atovepo
zvake achitonwa fanta

"Eeeh vakuru "

"vakuru ndimika zvrisey "

"boring mkoma kokunwa fanta kwakanaka here
hapana doro here or hamunwi henyu"

"ndinonwa but ndakambomiswa namadam"

"kkkkkkk aaah vakosha madam ava
vakutererwa chero vasipo "

"todiiko ndimika makati tivakoshese vanhu ava
hanty makat mazai edu here

"Ndoyacho blaz"

Takagara hedu ndikapinda munyaya yandaida
kutaura apa Patrick akatoseka hake ndaiva
ndotodembe chandaiva ndazvitaaurira hangu
murume mkuru akaita kubuda misodzi achiseka

"Hooo Willard ukundiudza kuti ukutadza kusofta
beb kuti ribvume here hindava"

"Blazy ndakabvira kare takutopinda mumwedzi
wechifour ndichingosofata richiramb "

" 4th month mkore uno asi anemudzimu
kani kkkkk uchanyenga mkadzi wechikwambo
iwe mkore uno mkadzi anonyengwa katatu
kana kawandis izvo zvefour manzii iihih "

"Blazy dai muchiziv kut ndomuda seyi munhu
iyeye ndosva ndabvisa chikwambo chacho ini
pachezvangu "

"Oooh ok wakambomuitira tumaspice here
pane zvekungotika ukurambw iwe usati
wakamboita chinhu chiri crazy "

"like what tell me doctor love "

"Ooh ok inzwa unzwisise unotenga maflowers
wonyora sexy words woisa zita rake
wonotsveta panoshandira"

"Ooooo---ook ko zvimwe futi"

"izvi zvoda anechivindi sesu badzi wakandiwana
ndakura dai kachikare kangu ndaingosviko
bairira kukadhonza ndokakisa panevanhu
ndorohwa mbama ndobva ndapamhazveeee

"

Kkkk haaaa ava baba pakukura kwavo
ndofunga vainetsa takaseka vanhu vese
vakatocheuka.. Takazoonekedzana asi zano
ndaiva ndapiwa rwmaflowers takabva tatotenga
maflowers ipapo ndikanyorerwa zvaitapira
ndokubba vandipa ndokuisa mumota
kwakuyenda. Ndakasvika kumba musiuuyu
mufaro urikugotsi mangwana ndaizobvumiwa
nemusikana wangu wandaida kuti azove amai
vaAndrew... Ndakageza nekudya sezvo
ndaigara nekasikana kebasa kaindibatsira
kuchengeta Andrew ndakabva ndatorara
zvangu ndichi imajina zvandaizoit parudo
rwangu newangu Fadzai... Musiuuyu hope
dzakaita kunonoka kubata ndaida kukasika
kuyendesa maruva achikunhuwirira.
Kwakatozot koyedza kwakuzobatwa nehope.

Ndakatozoita zvekumutswa naAndrew ndiritori
kutsi kwehope chaiko

"Dady dady wake up"

"Chiiiko Andrew ukudey"

"ndikuda mari yelunch yamakandipa yakapera "

"Urikutambis mari iwewe pass me my wallet "

"Dady is mummy coming back "

"No and why "

"Because you always shout at me when it comes to money mom used to give me with a smile on her face i mis her

"Am sorry Andrew but just because your mom was an angel she was chosen to live in heaven. But i promise kutsvaga vamwe mhamha hantyka "

"Ndoda vasinganditukir mari like what youdo"

"Ok son now you can go transport yako yasvika
"

Akabuda kwakuyend ndakasara ndichifunga
mashoko emwana wangu chokwadi taifanira
kuchitsvaga munhukadzi mumba umu nekut
dzimwe nguva taisara tega Chipa ayenda
kuholidays or kumaweekends manje namadam
tinenge tiri tese chero zviome seyi.. Ndakabva
ndatomuka kwakunogeza ndokubuda kuyenda
kubasa.. Sezvandaiva ndaudzwa
ndakasvikosiya ruva riya ndokubva ndayenda
zvangu kuoffice kwangu.. Nguva yetea
yakakwana ndikaona Fadzie achipinda netea
ndakamboda kubvunza nezve maruva asi
ndakashing kusunga muromo asi moyo
uchitsvaa iye wacho akabva atofuratira
kwakubuda kwakuyenda. Ndakasara ndoita
thnx munhu atofuratira nechekare ndakapedza

kunwa hangu tea iya ndikabva ndati ndiyendes
cup ndaida kunoona kuti maflowers azoitwa
seyi.. Zvinyoro nyoro sendanaiwa ndaifamba
ndichiterera zvangu ndakabva ndanzwa mazwi
ayibuda muimba mekubikira ndikamira padoor
ndaida kuterera zvaitaurw ndakanzwa ari Fadzie
neshamwari yake yaibika nayo

"Fadzie ukamuramba mupe hako kwandiri
mkomana uya ndomuda shem"

"Haiwaaa tora zvako ndomudii murume
akafirwa zera rangu rino zviruva zvake tora
ubve watotang kudanana naye iwewe"

"Kufirwa kunebasa reyi iwe ungatoti zera rako
sekuti uchimwan mudiki vezera rako
vavanemhuri"

"But sandizvo zvingaitakut ndimhanye kuda
munhu wandisingade mude iwewe Emilia siyana
neni"

"Haiwaa hunza kuno maruva ayo apa agoti
kunhuwirira"

"tora ayo ariapo ayo"

Ndakasvotw kuti munhu wandaisatomboda
ndiye ayiva akutora maruva ndakabva
ndafambisa ndikavhura door ivo
vakatovhunduka nekuti vakanga vasina
kuzvitarisira kuti pane angapinda.. Ndakaramb
ndakatarisaFadzie iye wacho asina kana ganda
kumeso uku kaEmilia kakabata maruva ndakait
chivindi ndikabvuta maruva aya ndokubva
ndamatambidza Fadzie

"Fadzie maruva aya ndeako ndatengera iwewe "

"Maita henyu basa but andimade "

"Chingoatora "

"ndomaitiseyi ndichiti andimade "

"ndiwe uchaziva zvauchaita nawo "

Akatambira ndokubva ayita chipepa
chekubvarura nepakati maflowers acho
akatyorwa tyorwa akabva akandwa mubin
remarara ndakai sendicharidza mhere Fadzai
akanga andirwadzisa ndakafuratira
ndokubvandayen nemoyo unorwadza
ndakasvika ndikarova table ndofunga iyo
yakatovhundukawo.. Ndakashaya zvekuita
muswere wese ndakanga ndisingade kunetswa
badzi basa randayiit ndaishanda nevanh saka

ndaitofanira kusekerera chero ndisingade..
Raitova zuva repunshment chairo kwandiri apa
munhu wacho ayiva anditsamwisa ayitova
nemufaro zvake kana stress.. Nekushinga
ndakazochaisa hangu ndakafoner Patrick
ndichimuudza kuti zano rakanga radirwa jecha.

Vakuru mafamba zvakanaka here

blazy amuna kuona zvaitika imi maruva aya
ayiswa mubin

Gegegegegege mubin kabeb ikako
kanemhepo iwe kurasa chaiko.

Ehe karasa haaaa ndapera simba blazy

So uchaita seyi

Ndabva ndapusa ndakusiyana nazvo ini

No chiita next move manje imbokapa imwe
week wotaura nako futi kakaramba ingonama
kiss wakanyarar twojairira tuvanhu utwu Widzo

Zvoita here kungokiss munhu ndinodzingwa
pabasa blaz

Unotsvaga rimweka kkkk plus
ahumbodzingwe apana msikana asingade kiss
akairamb tobva taziva kuti saka mukadzi
wechikwambo

Ahisinyore kungosvika nekukissa munhu

Widzo beb urikurida here iwewe ita
zvandikukuudza ndozvaindihwinhisa mabeb
izvozvo ukaita three days uchingoka kissa
zvenharo kachaita bhooo trust me.

Pakaipa tengetichizoonu but hey vanhu
vachati ndakupenga

Nerudoka ehe wakupenga. Ukarohwa
mbama usarega unopamha futi ahakurovi
kechipiri anotobatirira

Foni yakabva yakata ndakatosara ndichiseka
chokwad izvi zvaitozova zvivindi chaizvooo..
Ndakatanga kufunga kuti kukissa munhu
arikunatsa kukuudza kuti ahakude
ayisazonditaurira here kuboardroom basa
rikapera...

Fadzie akanga avakundisvota ndakanga
ndashingirir nguva refu zvichikona chaiva
chasara kwaiva kutoita zvaitaurwa naPatrick asi
kwaitova kunofugura mai hembe chaiko
unoitwa yese yese.. Mazuva akafamba Fadzie
achiunza chikafu muroom mangu pasina
zvandaitaura naye kwete nekusada asi
nekushinga chaiko.. Iye wacho ayitowedzera
kunaka amheni ayigeza neyi ega ega pabasaap.
KaEmilia kaizama kuswedera pedyo neni asi
ndaitonzwa moyo kumira vasikana vanonetsa
ndoka vatinoda isu varume ini moyo wangu
waiva panaFadzie ndaida kuona zvakakosha
zvacho zvairamba nazvo izvozvo...

Wakanga urimusiwe chishanu zuva iri ndiro
randaida kuzoita mashiripiti angu ndakanatsa

kubva pamba ndakazvironga kana basa
richizopera zvaiva nane ripere haro musiyu asi
ndaita madhiri angu.. Ndakasvika pabasa
ndikananga muroom mangu ndakabva
ndadaidzira tea yandaiva ndisingade chanda
kwaiva kukissa Fadzie asi ahasiye akabva auya
nayo ndakangoisiya andina kuinwa ndaiva
ndatosvotwa.. Ndakashanda zvangu kusvika
palunch ndakabva ndaita chivindi ndokuyenda
kukandini ndakawana Fadzie akagara patafura
akarembedza makumbo shamwari yake
yakagara pachair vakatarisana vachiseka havo
asi vayiit sevaisika nyaya yaiva mufoni nekuti
Fadzie akanga akabata foni mumaoko.. Hana
yangu yakamborova ndikapindwa nemweya
wekusiyana nazvo asi ndakaignowa ndakabva
ndaaaaaa.....

End of chapter

15

"Andineyi nazvo ini mwana iyeye ngaapiswe
wakazungaira stereki iwewe seyi usina pfungwa
wakatadza kutedzera mitemo dai wakabar
mwana kwaye ndochii ichochi chawakaita
arikupiswa mwana iyeye kana pasina izvozvo
pack yours and leave my compound"

"Baba vaDineo madireyi kudaro ko tikangogara
nemwana wedu andina kuzivawo kuti zvichadai
"

"Kudai kudiiko iwe benzi iwe waisaziva kuti kudii kwacho"

Ndakaramba zvangu ndakanyarara nekut hapana mashoko andaizotaura ayigona kuzondirwira. Ndaitaura misodzi iripamatama asi ndakachema ikaoma ndakanga ndakabata rusvava rwangu mumaoko urwo rwaisvisvina zvigunwe amheni ndofunga yaiva nzara.. Ndaigomupa chikafu seyiko iwo manurse akanga ati ndisamupa ayizorarama nemukaka chete kusvika pasix months.. Ndakadamba vepasi vandakanga ndisingazive uku baba Dineo vakabva vatopopot ndokuyenda havo.. Kubara kwandakanga ndaita mwana wedu wechipir ivo vakanga vasina kana kumubata vaingopopota varikure vachitoita sevaisema kuswederwa. Zvino ndaizonangepiko nevana vaviri apa ndisina kana sendi.. Ndaingova

mukadzi uya wepamba baba Dineo ndivo
vaishanda kuprovider zvese changu kwaiva
kuchengeta Dineo.. Pandakaita pamuviri
paDaniel uyu rusvava ndipo ndakaudzwa kunzi
ndakanga ndavakurarama neHIV ndakachema
nekuti ndakashaya kwandaiva ndaiwanira..
Ndakasvika kumba ndikaudza babaD asi avana
kutaridz kushamisika ndakatoona kuti murume
mukuru ayiziva hake asi akanga asin kundiudz
ndakapopot ndikarohwa seimbwa yaba mbeva
pawaya dzeharahwa dzayaswerera kuteya...

Kubva zuva iri atina kuzowiriran nababa Dineo
zvino pandakazobara takaitirana nharo vachiti
mwana apiswe nekuti ayiva nechirwere
chandaivawo nacho.. Ini kuti mwana wangu
apiswe ndaisada ko iye ayiziveyiwo
akatoberekerwa mumbereko yezvivi ndakaona
zvakaodzer hangu kuti ndiyende nditetereke

nevana vangu kana ndafa ndofa nevana vangu
kwete kuti chandagomera chopiswa...

Ndakambogara ndichifunga kuti baba D kana
vauya vachadzora moyo asi dzaingova fungira
mumoyo rwendo rwejaya...

Tanatswa Mundoza is my name ndakaberekwa
kunzvimbo yekuGokwe ndiriini musikana
wekutang mumba mevana vashanu. Babanamai
vanguvese vapenyu uye vanin'ina vangu vamwe
vakatowanikwa kwasara umwechet badzi
anova ndiye arikugara nevabereki kumusha..
Nemurume wangu takawanan ndichitengesa
tsubvu pabustop iye ayiva mutyairi webhazi
rayiuya kumusha kwedu ikoko kuGokwe
ndokubva tadanana kuzosvika pakuwanana..
NaDaniel taidanana zvaidonhedza makonzo
mudenga takatanga kugara tose tikaita mwana
weduwewekutangaDineo msikana. Achingonot

gore ndipo pandakaona ndatova nepamuviri
panova pakazomutsa mabishi mumba mangu.
Ndakabara mwana wangu mukomana nekuda
kwekuti baba vake vaisamuda ndakangomupa
zita rabab vake sezvo vakanga varamb kumupa
nezita chairo...

Kudzoka kwakaita Daniel akawana
ndakangogara ndaisaziva pekubata
chandaingoda kuti vana vangu vese vararame

"waticudiii Tanatswa"

"Hapana oda nditi kudii"

"Takura zvirwere zvako tonopisa or kunorasa
paroad apo pano apagare mwana anechirwere "

"Akachiwana kupi nhayi baba D"

"Kuneweka mai vacho seyi wakazungaira
iwewe"

"Ini wangu mwana ahapiswe kana kuraswa "

"Ok chibvai pano mese waramb kundinzwa
zvandotaura "

"Daniel "

Ndakadaidza nesimb rangu rese ndikanzwa
mbama kurira zvakadairira nekunzeve ndakais
mwana wandaiva ndakabata pasi ndichida
kubata nzeve yakanga yakuita seyaichururuka
zvinhu. Ndakabata ndikaona zvedi yakanga
ichibuda ropa

Pamusoro pekundip chirwere Daniel
wondirova futi ndakakutadzireyi"

"Ibva pano Tanatswa ndisati ndapara ngozi seyi
urikuramba kuti mwana uyu tisiyane naye
tinobar umwe asina chirwere "

"Noooo azviite Daniel ndiwe wakauya
nezvirwere zvako pano nhasi wondidzinga
ndoyendepi nevana vadoko doko ivava "

"Wairumurisa uchiti uchahwinha lotto here
nhayiwe kamutengesi kekuGokwe "

You are so evil "

"Just like your father usatorambe uchitaura
ndokurova ukafa baba namai vako vanowana
ndakutsenga tsenga pano"

Takanetsana naDaniel achinditi ndiyende asi
ndichirwisa.. Daniel akanotor hembe dzangu
akaisa mutuplastic ndokubva andizvuzvurudza
kunondisiya kugedhi chaiko.. Ndakachema
nevana vangu pagedhi apa takaita setichabuda
itsvooo asi Daniel akanga atovhara rake gedhi..
Manext door akauya achizama kumunyengerera
asi iye akaramba.. Ndakaisa Daniel kumusana
ndomubata maplastic angu ehembe rumwe
ruoko rwakabata kaDineo kaisagona kufamba
kega... Hapana kwatakafamba tikayend Dineo
akanga akuti ayida bhabhuu takagara pasi

ndikachema ndakatarisa vana vangu.. Kunze
kwakadoka takagara tisingaziv kwekunanga ko
ndaiziveyiwo zvangu mudhorobh umu..

Ndakatanga kuimba nziyo dzandaisaziva
nezvadzaireva ndayiitira vana kuti varare asi
avana kurara saDineo ayitot ayiva nenzara.

Ndakatarisa chekumup ndikashaya dai
mashizha ayidiyiwa ndaizotenha ndopa mwana
wangu odyo hake ndakatsumba kumuyamwisa
awanewo mate matsva mukanwa mwana
wangu ayiva aguma kudya masikati patayiita
hondo nababa vake akanga akarara
akatozomutswa nekudzingwa pamusha...

Ndakatora kazambia ndokubva ndawaridza
kwaingova kuwaridza asi handiziv kana
ndaizoparara ndikamuka ndiri mupenyu..

Pandakada kunoisa musoro pasi ndakanzwa
kugomarara ndakamuka ndikatarisa raiva
plastic rinenge remarara ndakavhura
ndichizama kudongorer ndokunzwa muchibuda
kagwema kekuora ndakaisa musoro

ndaisawona chinhu ndakazoita rwkubvarura
ndikatanga kutsvara tsvara paiva nechingwa
chaitaridza kuva nemazuva charaswa
nezvimabanana zvakanga zvaorera moyo
wangu wakafar mwana wangu akanga
awanawo chekuti abate ura.. Ndakatora
chingwa chiya ndokumupa nezvibanan
akamboda kuramba Dineo asi ndakamuitira
hasha akazotambira akadya mwana achiita
zvimwe zvekupfira neniwo ndakadya ndayiitira
Daniel awane mukaka uku akanga atorara
zvake.. Akapedza akat ayida mvura zvino
kwekuiwan ndiko kwandakashaya akachema
mwana kusvika aneta ndokubva arara...
Ndakatora hembe ndikavafukidza nekuti
pataiva pairuma husiku hwese kwakayedz
ndisina kana kurara ndakarinda vana vangu...
Kuchingoyedza ndakabva ndananga kuMbare
netsoka taifamba tichizorora.. Ndakasvika
ndokumirawo pamabus ekumusha ndakanga
ndafunga kudzokera kuvabereki ndonofira

pamberi pavo.. Ndakagarawo semunhu
anezvakaperera zvebhazi vanhu vakatang
kukwira bhazi ini ndokuyend paiva neayidadzira

"Makadiiko"

"Murisey vahanzvadzi mukuyenda kupi"

"KuGokwe Center asi andinawo mari
munganopiwa mberi here"

"azviite vahanzvadzi"

"Ndokumbirawo bhudhi ndiripanguva yakaoma "

"Imi ibvai apa mhani nguva yakaoma yeyi
yamunouya kuzotaura parengi pano munoti
munhu wese ahanawo nguva yake yakaoma
here "

Ndakaita zvekusandudzirw ndikapotsa kudonha.
Ndakanga ndave nenzara uku simba richipera
zvishoma zvishom.. Bhazi rakazara
ndakangomira vakayenda kukauya rimwe
ndokuyendazvee.. Ndakanga ndaper tariro zuva
rakanga rakwira uku Dineo akuchema nzara
chekumupa chakanga chisipo ndakagara uku

ndichiyamwisa Daniel ayingosveta hake mvura mukaka wacho waibvepiko pakadai....

Ndakazofunga kubatsirawo kusimudza zvisaga ndichikwidza pabus pamwe ndaizowana chouviri vana vakadya.. Ndakasimudza anenge masaga matatu ndikanzwa zvichiramb ndakamboshinga asi ndakazonzwa dzungu ndiye pasi zeeeeee piiiinii ziiii ndakadaro.....

End of Chapter

16

Ndakananair ndokuisa cup yandaiva ndakabata mumaoko. Ndakatanga kufamba zvangu ndavakubuda asi moyo wakaramb apa vasikana

vaitoramba vachitaura nyaya sekuti vaisandiona.
Ndakacheuka ndikaona kedu Emilia
kakanditarisa kachinyarira ndakabva
ndatobhoyekana ndikada kumutaridza kuti
ndaisamuda uye handaizomuda ndakadzoka
ndakanang paiva pakagara Fadzie iye
akatoshaya zvekuita akaramba akanditarisa
takaita nguva takatarisana ndokubva
ndachinyatsa kuswedera ndikamira
mumakumbo ake akada kutiza asi
ndakamudhonzwa ndikamuisa padhuze dhuze
neni ndokuita zvandaiv ndaudzwa naPatrick..
Ndakamunama nekiss zvekuti akaita chinguva
asikuziv zvayiitika patova paya akandisandudzir
kure ndichiteverwa nekambama. Ndakanatsa
kubata dama raiva rarohwa naFadzie
ndikanzwa kumuda kwakapetwa zvekare
pandakada kutomukisisa kaEmilia kakabva
kagadzirisa pahuro Fadzie akatendeukira
kwaiva naEmilia ndokupedzera shungu kwaari.

Fadzie: And you wakangomira ipapo semuroi
ayedzerwa

Emilia: Ukuda ndiite seyi Fadzie siyana neni.

Emilia akataura achibud akasiya ayita door
rekurovera ndokubva rakiya Fadzie paakada
kubudawo akawan door rakiya achida
kutendeuka ndaiva ndamirawo padoor ipapo
ndokubva tatarisana zvino tachisara tiri vaviri..
Akada kupoya nepasi pemaoko angu asi ini
wacho ndakabva ndaita sendagarwa neshavi
chairo ndakamunamira padoor zvekuti hana
dzedu dzainzikwa kufemerana apa achiita

kutsikitsira nekunyara ndikati vanonyara
ndovatinorwarira ndaiva ndakuit kufemera
mudenga ropa raFadzie raipisa.. Ndakarovera
moyo padombo futi ndikamusimudza musoro
ndakaita wekubata chirebvu neruoko rwangu
rwerudyi ruboshwe ruri muhomwe

"Fadzie"

"heeee"

"kubva nhasi ndiwo uchava mugariro wedu
wekukisana wanzwa"

"ndoda kukutaurira basa rikupera andikudi seyi
urikundifosa kudanana newe "

"because i love yu Fadzie better ripere basa
racho cause andikwanise kushanda newe iwe
wakandiramba and pandakuonera i will always
kiss you like this"

Ndaitotaura ndichimukisa futi. Akarwisa asi
muromo waiva watonyurira kare. Ndakait nguva
ndakamanidzira munhu kumadziro uku ndichiita
basa rangu ndokubva ndazomusiya..
Pandakamuregedza akaramba akastika padoor
ndakabva ndatora banga ndikavhura door

"Ndokumbirawo kubuda"

Ndakataur nditori serious ndobva asuduruka ndikabuda kwakuyenda.. Ndakasvika muoffice mangu ndikawana munhu wandaizosangana naye atovemo andimirira ndakanzw kunyara zvayitoita sekuti arikuona zvandakanga ndasiya ndaita.. Takakurukura kudzamara pakupedza pasina chakaipa chakanga chaitika ndakabva ndatoona kuti Fadzie akanga asina kutaura.. Manje mwana uyu ndaida kuzomunetsa semudzimu chaiwo kana ariwechikwambo ngachisuduruke ndigare ini.. Kubva zvaishand apa ayindinyima number yake manje musi uyu ndaizomushush kusvika andipa... Nguva yekuchaisa yakakwana sezvo yaiva Friday taikasika ndakabva ndayenda kuroom kwana Fadzie ndakasvik vakutopedzisa kurongedza ndakaramb ndakazembera zvangu padoor

ndakamira ipapo ndichiyeva Fadzai moyo
wangu... Emilia paakandiona akashay zvekuita
manje kuti tsoro yangu ibude ndakabva
ndafunga zano rangu

"Emilia amusat mapedza here"

"tapedza tanga takutoyenda hedu kumba"

"ok you can go ndoda kumbotaura naFadzie"

Fadzie: Emilia usandisiye please

"Emilia buda hako unomirira shamwari yako
panze apo topedza manje manje"

Akanong kapesi kake ndobva abuda ini
ndokupinda kwakuvhara door ndobva ndamira
padoor ipapo ndakapeta maoko angu

"Hesi Fadzie"

"Hie"

"Saka watikudiii"

"Nenyay yeyi"

"Fadzie ndinokuda"

"So"

"Hooo ok oma musoro tikurara muno nhasi"

Ndakatozoita door rekukiya ndobva ndaisa
makeys muhomwe iye akamboda kushaya
hanya nazvo akafunga kuti ndichadzor moyo.

"Ndokumbirawo makeys"

"hapana anobud muno kusvika takuwirirana "

Akazama kuda kufona ndobva ndamhanyira
paari ndikabvuta foni yacho ndakais muhomwe
zvekare.

"Ukupedza nguva yako Fadzie nhasi hapana

anobuda muno unoda ndiite seyi ndikwire payi
ndikuudze kuti ndokuda"

"andikude Willard unonzwa chirudziii mutemo
wako"

"Ok"

Ndakaswedera paari ndikait wekudhonza
zvekare mweya wandakanga ndavanawo
amheni ndakanga ndautora kupi..

Ndakazviudza kuti mumba umu andaizobuda
kusvika ndawan zvanda.. Pandakaswedera
iye akafunga kuti pamwe ndaida kumuita
yemasikati asi nooo ndakaita wekusimudza

kumeso kwake nemaoko angu ese ndobva
tatarisana ndakait nguva ndakamutarisa
ndikatoona kuti Fadzie ayitova akanyany
kunaka kana akatsamwa..

"Ndiudze wakanditarisa mumaziso Fadzie kuti
ahundide "

"Ndisiye ndokumbirawo fone yangu"

"Ok.. Ndokumbirawo namber yako wandiramba
but we can be friends"

"No"

"Ok kana pasina fone nmber pasina kudanan
torara muno"

"Nguva dzayenda chitora hako nmber yacho
undipe fone yangu"

"Ok"

Ndakais number yangu mufone make ndikafona
ndokutorawo dzake ndakabva ndamutambidza
foni yake asi nyaya yakanga isinakupera..

Ndakatorova serious ndikati hapana ayizobuda kusvika andibvuma takaita nguva tirimo tichinetsana.. Emilia akafona achit akanga akuyenda nekuti nguva dzaiva dzafamba ndakatomudaira ndini ndikaisa foni paloud Fadzie achinzwa ndakatomuti enda zvako isu taizorara imomo.. Fadzie paakaona ndati shamwari yake iyende akatang kuchema asi andina kana kunzwa tsitsi ndaiva ndakusvotwa nekuoma musoro kwake... Ndakatombofunga kuti pamwe chokwad ayiva mukadzi wechikwambo sekutaura kwaPatrick nekuti hakuna musikanaa ari normal akadai.. Ndakamusiy achichema asi imwe pfungwa yakazot ndimusiye pandaiva ndoda kumupa zvinhu zvake ndomuvhurira ayende iye akabva ati

"Number yako ndanayo yangu wanayo

ndokumbira kuyenda kumba ndozotaura newe
pafoni"

"unonyepa unoda kundibloka "

"Andikubloke now ndakunonoka kumba matax
apera ndoyenda neyi please Willard ndisiye
ndiyende kumba"

"Ok ukandibloka ndokuita zvinodarika
zvandakuita nhasi.. Kumba ndichayend newe"

Kakamboda kuramba kuyendesw kumba achit
ayitya takazotenderana kuti ndaizomusiya

nechekure..Takazobuda pabasa musiyu
pasisina kana munhu Emilia akanga ayenda
kare takapinda mumota pasina ayitaura
neumwe uku maziso achitaridza kuti munhu
akanga ambochema.. Ndakadriver zvangu
ndichipiwa madirections ndokuzomusiya
avakut akanga asvika ayisad kuonekwa
achisiwa nemota.. Ndakabudisa mota yangu
munzira ndikapata nechepasid ndokubva
ndakiya madoors zvangu ndaida kuonekedzana
naye zvakanaka

"So wati totaura pafonika "

"Ehe"

"Nhasi hantye "

"Ehoni kana ndapedza basa"

"Ok but kana wasvika undifonere kuti wasvika"

"Ok"

"Andisikubva pano kusvika wandiudza kuti wavamumba Ok"

"Ehoni ndokumbira kubuda"

"Ok byeee"

"Byeee"

"Dont forget to call kana wamumba"

Hapana akadavira akanga atobuda akuyenda
ndakasara ndichisekerera hangu atleast
ndakanga ndava nenumber yake.. Ndakagara

ndakamirira kufonerwa asi apana foni
yakapinda after 30 min ndakatoon kuti apana
munbu ayizofona ndakabva ndafona ndega foni
yakaringer nguva refu isina ayidair pakatozoti
pava paya yakabva yadairwa

fadzie's fone hello

Masweraseyi

Taswera Fadzie ahapo ambobuda two
minutes

Ok ndanga ndichida kunzwa kuti asvika safe
here

Ok asvika boo kare thank yu

Ok byee

Ndakakata foni yangu ndokubva ndastata mota
kwakuyend kumba.. Ndakasvik Andrew atorara
hake ndokusvikogeza nekudya moyo
waingoremba kuti ndipedze nditaure
naFadzie.. Pandakapedza pakabva paupawo
this couple from overseas vandayiita
counseling online.. Ndakamborova basa apa

takanonoka kupedza ndaiva ndakutosvotw
zvangu... Takatozopedza kuma 11 obviu
munhu wese anenge arara ndakamboda
kusiya naFadzie asi moyo wakaramba
ndaingoshanyarika kutotadz kurara chaiko.
Ndakazongoti chauya chauya ndakatora fone
ndikabva ndayend kuwatsap ndikaona ari online
ndakati 'Hie" asi ahina kupindurwa patova paya
ndakaona "typing" ndakati zvimwe mesej
ichasvika asi hapana kana mesej yakasvika
ndakazoti rega ndiite zviri zvekufona ipapo
ipapo foni yakabva yadairwa.

Helo

Ndyp ko ahusat warara

Ehe andisati ndanga ndakutorara

Hooo saka ndatokumutsa

Ehe

Sorry. Ko wakudairisa munhu foni yako apa wanyepa kuti uchafona kana wasvika

Ndanga ndisina airtime

Ukadii kutaura

Andina kuzvifunga

Sorry nezvaitika nhasi Fadzie the reason is i
love you

hooooo

Iwe ahundide here Fadzi taura chokwadi.

.....

Are yu still there

Ehe ndiripo

Fadzie ndipowo mukana umwechete hawo

Aaaaah ko mkadz wenyu aripi

Akafa as if you dnt know hanty Emilia
akakuudza zvese here

Wanted to hear it from horses mouth

Now wanzwa so what's next

Handizivi

Kunani saka kana usingazive wakunzwa neni
from today onwards takudanana

Ummmm ooo oo ok

Is that a yes beb

Ummmm

Wow thank you Fadzie

Ndakait kukwakuka pabed nemufaro foni
yakabva yatokatw ndakapinda pawatsp

ndikaona asisipo ndakazama kufona yakanga
isisapinde.. Ndakashaya zvekuita nemufaro
ndaizama kurara asi zvichiramb mufaro waiva
wanyanya kuwandisa.. Ndakazobatwa nehope
patova paya nddakarota dzechumambo musi
uyu.

End of Chapter

17

Ndakamuka kuseni ndichitsvaira hangu mumba
mangu.. Ndakapedza ndokuita mabasa angu
ese pamba sezvo Jojina ndakanga
ndisimgamuwoni hameno zvichida akanga
adzokera kumusha futi sezvo ayingoyend asina

kuoneka... Ndakatogara zvangu ndichiwona tv
masikati ndipo ndakaona munhu achibud
nemubedroom make ndakatoshamisika kuti
ayiva apinda nguvai

"ko mapinda nguvai mainini andina kukuonai "

"kupinda ndichibvepi"

"hamenoka ko makanga muripano here
ndirikutoti hamupo ini"

"ndiripo"

"asi amusikunzwa zvakanaka here"

"ehe"

"ko chii futi"

"musabvunza sekuti munehanya manzwa
makayenda apa mukandisiya ndichirwara
muchinhanyira Patrick sekuti anopera
ndakarwara sendichafa pamusha panevanhu"

"sorry maiStacia andina kuziva kuti murikurwar
ini ndaizotadza neyi kukutarisai "

"moiwanepi nguva muchiswera kuyemerana
naPatrick zuro ndizuro akapotsa kukuuraya asi
nhasi moita sekuti anoda imi moga mushonga
iwoyo uchapera simba muchasara pachena"

"eeeh amheny yava nyaya yeyi yamakutaura
ndati andina kuziva kuti murikurwar"

"panamai vanouya pano amai ivavo avasi ryt
vakangouya pano mwana wangu anosar
achirwara now zvabva kumwan zvave kwandiri
ndoda kuudza Gogo vaStacia varambidz amai

ivavo kuuya pano"

"mungaudza mhamha varikumush madii
kuudza Patrick wacho avarambidz plus pamba
pake pano"

"Handiudze baba Stacia ndati ndoudza gogo
vaStacia"

"ndiyan amai vacho uye vanouya vachideyi"

"Ndotobvunza imika sezvo vachiuya vachida imi
pano manje this time zvakwana avachapatsike

pano"

"Hehede maininika ehoooo"

Ndakatoseka zvangu ko munhu ayitaurwa
naJojina ndakanga ndamuziva vaiva amai
Nyatsoro ndivo vega vaiuya kumba ndakatoona
kuti Jojina yaitova mhepo yanyamavhuvh
yaivhuvhuta chaiyo ichisimudza nemavhu..
Ndakatoramba zvangu ndakagara ndichiona tv
nekuti pameso paJojina paitotyisa kutarisa
akanga akatsamwa zvemufirim chaimo..
Akasvikoisa mwana wake padivi neni
pandakada kumubata mukadzi akati aviruka
nehasha

"seyi muchifarira kungobata mwana wangu asi
amuna wenyu here"

"jojina zuro chaiye uchikumbira ruregerero ko
zvadiii nhasi"

"ndataura wani amai venyu vanouya pano
varikuda kundiuray and imi munozviziva"

"Jojina"

"whaaaat mabatwaka musati mayenda kure
manje mazviruza ndopika namai vangu
vachinjanja kudai andife yangu inovava
amuigone"

Akataura achinakura remote yandaiva
ndakabata muruoko simba chairo rekuti
nditaure rakapera ndakanzwa mweya wangu
kuyenda kure kure chaiko ndokungotura befu
kwakusimuka.. Paakaona kuti andina
zvandataura naye akatanga kupupa sefuro
resipo hameno zvaitaurw ndaiva ndatoisa
zvimuti munzeve nekuti ndaisada zvekuchema
mashoko aJojina ayibay pamoyo chaipo
ukamaterera.. Ndakabuda mumba muya
ndikayenda kuroom kwangu ndakasvika moyo
wangu uchiita kushushikana kuti ko seyi Jojina
akanga angochinja nenguva duku.. Saka nezuro
ruregerero rwaikumbira akanga arikunyeperaka

hope ndaisava nadzo ndakawaridza pasi
ndokugara zvangu ndichifunga hupenyu
hwangu... Ndakakaruka misodzi yavakuyerera
yoga pamoyo pangu pakaremerw sepaiva
paiswa dombo nguva iyoyo ndakakaruka
ndapfugama ndakabva ndatang kunamata

(Nhayi imi Mwari muripiko ndirimusekiwa pasi
pezuva andina zororo panyika pano nekuda
kwemukadzi n'una wamakandipa ndinozama
kusimba asi ndinokurirwa ko madiiwo mandipa
mwana mumaoko angu machenura amai vangu
ndinoziva avana ropa mumaoko avo Ko
zvamunot wani muri Mwari weshirikadzi
nenherera ko mandifuratireyi mukadaro Hanah
akadadirwa naPeninah akachema kwamuri
mukamupamwana waikumbira ko ini Mwari
changu chibereko chakaita seyiko
chisingayarutsewo vacho vana chichingorutsa

Ndeyepiko mhosva yandiri kupara nhayiTenzi
ndizive Hamusim here munoisa nzira pasina
nzira ko dzevamwe zvamunopedza yangu
maitadza here ndaneta nekudadirwa nevane
vana sekuti ini andina chibereko ndaneta
nekutukirwa amai sekuti ndivo vanemhosva
akateya zvakatey nhasi ngazvidzokere
kumuridzi Ndipeiwo sign Mwari ndizive kuti uyu
munamato wasvika kwamuri uye maudaira)

Handina kuisa "Amen" misodzi yakanga
yakuyerera saMwerari rwazarisa..
Ndakagodama kudaro ndakaramba
ndichichema ndainzwa shungu amwe mashoko
akanga ataurwa naJojina ndaisamaziva asi
ayindiitisa shungu.. Ndakazongoit
zvekuzvambarara pandaiva ndakagwadam

ipapo ndokubva ndarara... Ndakatoita
zvekuvhunduka pandakapatika mudumbu
mangu mainzwikwa kufamba famba chinhu
zvaitooneka nekunze kwedumbu chaiko..
Ndakaramba ndakatarisa ndikatoona
sezvakanga zvakutoit worse ndakabva
ndayeuka ngano iya yekuchikoro yemukadzi
ayifambwa nenyoka mudumbu ndakabva
ndaridza mhere nekuti ndakafunga kuti
mudumbu mangu makanga maiswa nyoka
ndakarara.. Pandirikuchema ndikuda kuzama
kubuda mumba ndipo pandikusangana naTete
Fadzie pamusiwo vachiuya vachimhanya Jojina
arikumashure.. Vakandibvunza kuti chii
chayiitika ndikangovavhurira dumbu asi hapana
zvaionekw asi ini ndichitonzw kuti mudumbu
munechirikufamba Jojina akatofinyama zvake
ndokubva adzokera kwavaibva... Ndakapindw
nechando nguva duku uku ndichidikitira
hameno ndiwo malaria here kana kuti
momadaidza kutii hameno. Tete Fadzie

vakadzokera neni mumba ndokundigadzika
pakona yemubhedha ivo ndokugarawo padivi
neni

"chiii chikuitika maiguru maziso enyu
akatozvimba futi manga muchichema here"

"Ayiwa ndanga ndakarara ndopandamuka
mudumbu muchifamba chinhu"

"how many months now maiguru"

"Still early tete plus andisati ndakambonzwa

zvandikunzwa izvi tete fadzie ndiite seyiko ini
ooooh hona"

Vakatarisa vakaona haikona dumbu rayiita
kufamba vakazoti tifonere Amai Nyatsoro
takavafonera tikatsanangura zvayiitika asi ivo
vakangot tisabve paminamoto Mwari
achazviratidza ega.. Nhaymi ko kana
kuzvitaridza kwacho kwaizokonzeresa kuti
ndishaye mwana mudumbu kana kubara nyoka
ndakatanga kutya.. Tete Fadzie vakazotaura
nyaya yavo yemukomana wavaiti akanga
avavharira muroom asi andina kuda kuisa
mumusoro ndaitova nezvaindinetsa

"Tete imi kana muchida munhu bvumai
amudiwo kuroorwa here"

"ndinoda maiguru badzi"

"Hapana chamurikuti badzi apa juss follow your heart kana moyo uchit musade ibva regai asi kana uchit idai itayi sekudaro"

"ok gulez but amusikuoneka ryt toyenda kuchipatara here"

"no lets wait for Patrick first"

"ok"

Takagara mumba umu pasina ayitaur neumwe ndainetsekana nezvayiit mudumb mangu apa makanga manyarara zvamo. Panguva yakazouya Patrick ndakanga ndatoneta nekumumirira achingosvika akabva atoona kuti pane zvayiitika

Patrick: ko chii nelong face tinovhunduka isu

Fadzie: Mkoma mkadz wenyu kushooter zvake mafirimu pano hanzi mudumbu mukufamba

chinhu

Patrick: eheka hanty magara munechinhu here
ngachifambeka tizive kuti chipenyu

"Noooo Patrick mazuva achiripo zvekuti mwana
ahangatambi izvezvi apa tambiro yacho arikuita
kufamba zvinoones kunze"

Patrick: Beb come here. Hanty takati tikuda
mwanaka Mwari hanzi arikunzwa hapanazve
chichatitadzisa kubata mwana wedu uyu nekuti
nzira dzaititadzisa kumubata ndakasiya be
positive beb usabvumire satan kupinda ehe
zvinosiyana hanty zvinouy zvakasiyana here

hapana zvoitika trust me.

Patrick ayiita kutaura achindipukuta misodzi
yaiva yakuyerera ini ndaisada kubva futi
pamuviri apa ndaiva ndaneta nekuita mimba
dzinobva.. Ndakazoit zvekumbundirwa kuita
sendichamedzwa chaiko ndakanzwa mudumb
muya matanga zvakatonzwikwa naPatrick
akabva avhunduka ndokundisiya

"Ukuona ndozvazviri kuita izvi"

"but ndinefeeling yekuti its a sign"

"a sign ooooooh yeeees
you"

God i love

"Ehe beb this is a sign"

"Ndanetsana naJojina masikati ndikauya
kunamata ndikati Mwari andipe sign to i think
ndiyo iyoyi hanty"

"manetsaniraneyi ko auya rini Jojina"

Ndakatsanangura zvese zvakanga zvaitika
masikati Patrick akabuda arimhepo chaiyo
kumhanyan ndakada kutevera asi ndakabatwa
naFadzie

"saka makutera kupi nemi siyayi zvipedzerane
imi huyayi mudiudze nyaya yedu yenyu hantya
yapera we now know its a sign kkkkkkkk"

"yeyi futi ndisiyeyi"

"dairay foni iyi ikuringer moti handipo"

Ndakadair foni iya ndikanyepa kumunhu akanga afona kuti muridzi wefoni akanga asipo..

Ndazokata foni iya izwi rakarambar richinzwika munzeve dzangu ndakambofunga kuti ndaifananidza mavoice asi ayiwa zvaisav izvozvoba

"Tete Fadzie dont tell me kuti ndiWillard uyu"

"ndiye maiguru zvaitika nhasi amubvume"

"kwaitikeyi"

"plz musaudze mukoma munondirovesa"

"ok handitaure"

"Willard arikundinyenga maiguru apa nhasi andivharira akandikisa nenharo number yangu ayitor mushure mekundivharira muroom achiti torara imomo nhasi so ndazopedzisir ndamup namber yangu"

"hehede Tete Fadzie dont you ever try azviite nemurume uya yes anenge ari ryt zvake but ummmmm imbomira muchawana umwe"

"but zvaitika nhasi he truly loves me"

"musandiudze kuti you are falling into his tricks"

"No yeah aaah maiguru am confused ini"

"confused neyi ipapa akukisai nenharo
musingatode saka chaitisa confused chiii Tete
Fadzie ngwarira kumitiswa imimi"

"hazvisvike kwese uko kwamakutaura"

"tambiray kure nemunhu iyeye Patrick
anokudamburai kasoro ikako"

"Zvamura muchatomuudza plz musamuudze"

"Andimuudze just promise me kuti
muchatambira kure naye"

"I promise"

"good girl coz munotsva"

Takazonyararidzw naPatrick akanga adzoka
achiita kufemera padenga... Ndakatoziva kuti
akanga arova munhu nekuti murume wacho
ayiva nechioko chegudo

Fadzie: masiya maiteyi mukoma Patie

Patrick: Hapana

"taura chokwadi Patrick wasiya warova Jojina
kaiwewe"

Patrick: Ehe ndamurova ahangasweri
achitukana newe pano apa ndomubbunza
otoda kundirova manje ndasiya ndamudzidzisa
grade zero yaakadarikira

Fadzie: Kanzwa bhata kamunhu kepi
kanemuromo usingamharwe nenhunzi

"Tete Fadzie seyi muchitaura zvisina basa
mungakurudzir kurohwa kweumwe mukadzi
here chero akanganis maisafanira kumurova"

Fadzie: yatodeuka maiguru zvirango zvake
atopiwa kutaura kuno good night
gyz and yu mutambire kure naJojina tikuda
mwana iyeye this time.

Mashoko aTete Fadzie akanga asina kana
kuvafanira kuvadzora kwandaitoita ungati
ndaivawedzera.. Ndakasar ndatarisana
newangu murume pachinzvimbo chekuti
akumbire ruregerero akatotang kupopota zvake

"ehe wazvinzw zvataurw naFadzie tambira kure
naJojina unokuvadzwa"

"Patrick zvikusangana papi zvaurikutaura"

"Andidi kupikiswa babe you have been through
a lot zvakakwan zvawakasangana nazvo
izvozvo ndinouraya munhu"

"ummmm ok"

Ndakatoona kuti nyaya yaizoperera mumaoko
angu ndokubva ndasiyana nazvo kunze kwaiva
kwatodoka ndakabva ndapind mumagbeze
ndaيدا kurara kuzorodza nyama dzangu.

"Muka hapana anorara asina kunamata"

"Patrick ndarara ini"

"Andidi munhu anenharo muka hako Sophia
ndisati ndavafonera mai Nyatsor....."

"oooh ndamuka kwacho"

Ndakait zvekukwakuka pabed ndanzwa
yekumhan'arirwa takanamata munamato iwoyo
chero ndisiri muporofita asi ndakatonzwa kuti
pane zvayiitika.. Takazombopedz here takanga
tavhiringwa naJojina akasvikopinda mumba

achipopota

Jojina: Kunyepera Mwari wenhema iwe
uchibata mishonga mai vako vakauraya vanhu
kumusha uko iwe wakuda kuuya kuuraya
mumusha mawakaroowa manje murume
ndewangu uchayend uchapabv nekuti ahuna
mbereko.. Patrick kundirover mishonga
yengomwa iyi uchisiya mwana wako uko
heeeee mishonga rudziiko wawadyiswa
ndikurutsise murume wangu baba vevana
vangu.

Patrick: Jojina ukudeyi muno kasika hako
kubuda ndisati ndakuzvambaradza

"Jojina ndokumbirawo kurara murunyararo"

jojina: Hehede runyararo rwekumusha kwaani
unogara uchiita noise husiku nesikati kutadzisa
Stacia kurara uchinyeper kunamata uri mwana
wemuroyi azvifi zvakachinja wanzwa manje
zvazokwana ende zvirikupera nhasi.

Jojina ayitaura achiuya kwandaiva. Ndakaon
Patrick achinatsa kuvhura space kuti Jojina
asvikomira pandaiva chaipo ndaiva ndakunzwa
kudedera kupera simba ndakafunga kunamata
kwese kwandaiva ndaita saka hapanaka
chaipindurwa ko seyi pandinotukwa naamai
vangu avashaikwewo zita ravo mukati

takapareyiko misodzi yangu yaisagara
zvayo kure ndakatanga kuchema ndichishaya
shoko rekupindura naro kana zvekuita
ndakazama kugara pasi asi kwakaita kure kure
pandakanoda kuti ndibatir panaJojina akabva
asuduruka ndakabba ndadonha nedumbu
ndikasvikorovera ndokudzimbirwa pandaiva
neronda rekurohwa naPatrick. Ndakaikwetsura
ndichidaidza amai vaiva kumusha.

"Mhaaaaamhaaaaaa "

Hapana akandibata ndaingoshinyirika ndega
uku Patrick akurwisana naJojina hameno
zvaitaurwa naJojina. Akamukandira panze
ndokukiya door asi Jojina ahana kwakayend
akaramba achirova uku achipopot

"Beb are you ok"

"Mudumbu mangu kani Patrick mudumb mangu
maihoweeee kani ndofawo here Mwari muriko
kudenga uko ndatambura zvakwan kani
nditoreyi henyu"

"No no beb lets go kuchipatara"

Ndakatakurwa naPatrick akavhura door wanike
Jojina arikuzviumburudzira pasi ndakaiswa
mumota ndichingoshinyira kudaro ndokubva
tasiya Jojina pamusiwo ipapo isu kwakuyend.
Patrick ahana nekuzokiya door achinhanyir ini
takasvika pachipatara madoctors nemanurse

vachitor panyaya zvavo hapana kana
akandibatsira apa ndichinatsa kunzwa
kurwadziwa.

Patrick: Heeey come and help mkadz wangu
adonh uyu she is pregnant mwana iyeye
akangorasika ndoita ngozi

Vamwewo Doctor vakatozouy zvavo
vachifamba madiro ajojina chaiwo..
Vakasvikonditarisa tarisa ndokuzoti.....

End of chapter.

Chapter 18

Ndakapatika ndirimuchipatara vana vangu vaingova kumakumbo kwangu nemaplastic ehembe dzangu. Ndakatarisa nekurutivi rwangu kwaiva kwakamira vamwe vanamai vaviri vaitaridza kuti vaiva manurse nekuti vakanga vakapfeka uniform nerimwe divi kwaiva nemurume akanga akapfeka bhachi jena rihombe aya anopfekw nevafundisi kuchurch yekukuruga akaisa zvisimbi muhuro akanga akabata book achinyora nyora ndakatarisa vana vangu ndikaona Dineo achinzwisa tsitsi ayitaridza kuva nenzara ipapo misodzi yakatang kuyerera ndakanga ndayeuka kuti ndaiva ndadonha kumbare pamusika

Nurse 1: Dont cry my dear hapana zvaitika
kwaure you are free to go zvako your kids was
crying

Doctor: You need to eat kuti mwana awane
mukaka and rest usafunga zvakanyanya
nekuti.....

"Ndozororera kupi andina pekugara chekudya
ndochiwana kupi ndokumbirawo zvibota
ndiwane kuyamwisa hangu"

Nurse 1: Ahuna kwekugara how chimira tipe
vana porridge

"no ipai uyu mukuru mudiki ahadyi"

Nurse2:why

"Ndozvandakaudzw kuchipatara
kwandakabarira mushure mekuwanikwa ndiine
HIV positive

Doctor: Is child also infected

Ndakatatadza kudaira mubvunzo uyu ini ndaiva
ndakuchema vamwe nurse vaiva vari vechikuru
vakabata mwana akanga avakuchema
vakatanga kumusvuvudzira vachitenderera asi
Daniel akaramba achichema ndofunga akanga
avenenzara.. Doctor uya akazoti vaifanira kuita
mwana matests ndozodzoka after two weeks..
Takatorwa ropa tese pamwechete nevana
vangu vose.. Dambudziko raivapo nderekuti
after two weeks dzacho ndaizenge ndichigara
payi mari chaiyo ndakanga ndisina ndakafunga
kudzokera kumba kwemurume wangu asi
ndakatoziva kuti ndaisvikodzingwa yakatanga
kuyerera misodzi.. Iyi nhamo iyi yaiva
yandikurira ndakadamba zvangu vabereki vangu
dai ndaiva kuGokwe vaizonditeyera mbeva
ndobikira Dineo sadza odyo zvake zvino
ndaizofamba netsoka here... Ndakangofamba
ndokusvikogara pakabhenji ndichishaya chaiko
kwekunanga. Nurse uya akabva adarika
nepandaiv ndokumbodarika akazodzoka

ndokugadzirisa pahuro pake kwakuzoti

"Wati ahuna kwekuyend mwanangu nevana hanty"

"Ndichatsvaga mbuya"

"ayiwa simuka tiyende kumba kwangu"

"regerai ndichaita imwe plan"

"iplan yeyi iyoyo simuka tiyende uchisana
kumirira mazuva ako wozoit plan dzako"

Vakatotaura amai vava vachisimudza Dineo..
Ndakateverawo kumashure kwavo
ndichidhonza makumbo angu vakasvikobaya
makeys avaiva vakabata mota ndokurira ikabva
yavhurika kumashur.. Vakanditi ndiise
maplastic angu ndokubva ndaisawo imomo
takazopind mumota ndokubva vatanga kudriver
tanang kwavaiti ndiko kumba kwavo kwacho..
Takasvika pamba paiva pakanaka zvapo ipapo
mumba macho waiti muchataura takapinda
ndokunanga kuroom yaiva nemasofa makuru
uko kwaiva kwakagara umwe murume
abotaridza kuti ayiva murume wacho

"Makadii"

"tinofara makadiiko"

"tinofara hedu"

Nurse: Baba masweraseyi

Man: Ndaswera amai kwanga kuriseyi kubasa

Nurse: kubasa kwanga kurinane asi

panezvandasangana nazvo

Man: zviii futi amai

Nurse uya akarondedzera kuuya kwangu
pachipatara baba vava vaitaridza kunatsa
kuterera chaiko pakapedza mudzima wavo
kutura vakabva baisa bepa ravaiverenga pasi
ndokubvisa magirazi avaiva vakapfeka
ndokunditarisa ndaiva ndoty kuti
ndichadzingwa ndaizonanga kupi nhayimi...
Vakazonditi nditaure zvakanga zvaitika
ndakarondedzera zvese kubvira pakudzingw
nebaba Dineo kwandaiv ndaitwa ndakapedza
ndavakuchema asi pavaviri ava apana kana
akadonhedza misodzi.. Ndakapedza
kurondedzera ndikanzi ndimbovasiye

kwechinguva ndokunogara muneimwe room
umo ndakagar zvekutokanganwa. Pakatozoti
pava paya amai vaya ndokuzouya kundidaidza

Nurse: Ini ndinoitwa amaiNyatsoro mwanangu
ava ndivo vaNyatsor vacho.. VaNyatsor vati
uchagara pano kusvika patwo weeks
wakamirira maresults emwana wako aya
kuchipata ra tichakubatsira futi nemari yekuti
uzoyend kumusha kwako sezvo wati ahuna
mari ndizvooka.. Saka iwe unoitwa ani nemazit
evana vako.

"Ndinoitwa Tanatswa Mundoza ndinobva
kuGokwe vana vangu ava ndi Dineo naDaniel..
Baba namai vangu vese vapenyu variko
kuGokwe ndinotenda nerudo rwenyu Mwari

akuitireyi nyasha"

Veduweeka ndakanzwa mufaro chaiwo kunge kamwana kazvarwa nhasi.. Ndakazotaridzwa imba yekuisa zvinhu zvangu ndakais ndikataridzwa zvese nekwekugezera ndakabva ndatogeza nekugezawo vana vangu amaiNyatsoro vachitamba nemapoto. Ndakapedza ndokuwana vatopedza takagara hedu pasi ndokubba tatanga kudya kwemanheru. Vaindibvunz mibvunzo yakawanda ndichipindura zvangu semaziviro angu andina kana kuvanyepera kana kamwechete.. Patakapedza kudya ndakabv ndanosuka maplates nekurongedza ndakadzoka kwaiva nevamwe ndichida kugara ndainyara kubva ndanorar ndega ndega varidzi vemusha vachakagara

Mai Nyatsoro: Enda unozorora mwanangu
tomutsan mangwana

"zvakanakai mhamha"

Ndakabba ndatosimudza Daniel akanga akarara
pasofa ndokubva ndayenda ndakasvikoradzika
Dineo pamubhedh umwe waivamo ini
ndokurara paneumwe naDaniel.. Mumba umu
maingova nemasingle bed maviri nekawadrope
kadiki munova ndimo mandakanzi ndiise
hembe dzangu.. Musiuyu ndakarara serusvav
chairwo futi ndikat rusvava ndenge ndanyepa
nekuti rusvav rwacho rwakatomuka ini

ndichakarara.. Ndakamuka kwavakugeza
kumeso kwangu ndokubva ndayenda kuimba
yekubikira.. Ndakatora mutsvairo wangu
ndikaisa mwana wangu kumusana ndokutang
kutsvaira hangu uku kaDineo kaitevera
kumashure. Ndakapedza kutsvaira maroom ose
ndakutoshaya zvekuita ndipo ndakazoona mai
Nyatsoro vachiuyawo

"Ko watomuka nhaywe Mai Dineo"

"ehe mhamha mamukaseyi"

"ndamuka hangy mwanangu vamuka seyi vana
wavamutsireyi nechando chino"

"ndivo vatotang kumuka"

"saka wabika porridge here"

"handisati"

"Hezvooo hanty unobika porridge rako
uchitsvaira here vana vasati vachema nzara"

Vaitotaura vachiisa kapoto keporij machitofu..

Kakavira ndokubva vabika porridge ravo
rakaibva ndokubva vadaidza Dineo ndokumupa
porridge neniwo ndakadya hanzi kuti mwana
awane mukaka. Pavakapedza vakabva
vagadzirawo zvekuyend kubasa sezvo vaiti
vaizotanga juti masikati.. Ndakavabikira kudya
kwavaida ivo vachigeza vakapedza vayenda

"Woonawo zvekubika imo mufrij umo maskati
usasiire vaNyatsoro tichadzoka manheru ndipo
unozotisiira chikafu. Uswere zvakanaka nevana"

Ko ini nguva yose ndaitoti baba Nyatsoro
vaivamo mumba ini.. Pavakayenda ndakasar
ndichitenderer nemba yose chokwadi yaiva
yakanaka. Ko ivo vanhu ava vanhuyi
vanongosiira munhu imba wavasingaziv ko

kana ndikaba ndoyenda zvangu ewwh hameno
ndakazotsvaira tsvaira zvataiva tasvibisa
pakubika nekusuka suka ndakapedza
kwakugeza vana vangu akanga atova maskati
chaiwo ndokubva twarara.. Ndakaburitsa
muriwo ndikaisa pamoto sezvo ndaida kuti
ukwate zvishoma nezvishoma.. Ndakaukanga
kanga zvandaigona ndokuisa tusoup paside
ndakabika sadza rangu ndikasiya richishinyira
ndokuyenda kunogeza... Ndakadzoka varidzi
vemba vatodzoka vaNyatsor vaiva vakabata
Dineo vachitamba naye kaDanie kakaradzikw
padivi

"Masweraseyi"

Vose: Taswera mai Dineo

Mai Nyatsoro: Mabikeyiko mutipewo tanzwa
nenzara

"Ndabika sadza"

Mai Nyatsoro: Pakurai seni ndakutofa nenzara

Nhayimi ndaitangira payi kana ndimiwo.
Ndakapind mukitchen muya ndikatanga
kutenderera neimba ndaishaya pekutangira
ndakazofunga kumusha taipakurira seyi baba
namhamha ndakatora mabasin ayivemo

ndikakacha sadza rangu ndokutora amwe
kwakuisa nyama iya rimwe kwakuis soup yangu
ndokuisa mutray nejug remvura yekunw..
Ndakayend nazvo ndikatsveta pasina
anechakataura ndakageza vanhu maoko vese
varingor ziii zvavo.. Vakavhura ndokutang kudya
zvavo ini ndikauyawo neyangu plate padivi...
Vanhu vakadya pasina kana kutaura
waingonzwa kutsenga chete ndakatanga
kufunga kuti pamwe ndaiva ndatadza kubika ko
seyi vaisapa kana comment zvayo ndakatanga
kutoita stress chaiyo zvekuti ndakatadza kana
kudya.. Patova paya ndakaona VaNyatsoro
vachinwira mvura vachiita kuridza huro

Mai Nyatsoro: Ummmm apa apana chandadya
ini nhayi Tanatswa muriwo wako wopera here
nesadza ndapedzerw ini

VaNyatsoro: Kkkkk saka ukuda kuzama kuti
ndini ndapedza basin rose resadza iri

Mai Nyatsoro: Taurai chokwadi baba aaah
mandipedzera Tanatswa kudya kwapera here

"Kwapera mhamha"

VaNyatsoro: Next time ubike zvakat ooooh
ndanwa mvura nhasi ndanga ndakaiguma kare

Mai Nyatsoro: Murume mkuru pamuromo

Moyo wangu wakazopombonoka ndakazoti
idyeyi ndokubva ndatosiya.. Takapedza kudya
ndikanosuka maplates angu. Musiuuyu
takatandara musha wevanhu uyu waifara vese
vakanga vari vanhu vakasununguka

VaNyatsoro:saka tichatandara chete tisina
chatikutsenga here

Mai Nyatsoro: madiro enyu ekudyaka ehooooo
mapedza basin resadza apa makudazve

zvimwe asi motoputika henyu dumbu

Vakabva vasimuka vaidaira foni yavo..

Vakadzoka vasina kana mufaro pachiso chavo

Mai Nyatsoro: Zvakaoma baba hanzi Sophie
akadonha nezuro akakuvara

VaNyatsoro: ko chiii futi

Mai Nyatsor: Hameno nyaya dzekumba kwavo
ikoko mwan uya anonzi Jojina amhen
akasi kwa seyi obviu mabasa ake iwaya

VaNyatsoro: usatnga wapomera mhosva pada
ahasiye

Mai Nyatsoro: Hameno ndofumoyendako
mangwana ndisati ndayend kubasa

Mai Dineo munhu wandikutaura nezvake uyu
mwana wangu aripabarika zvino arikunzi
adonha apa arikurwar aneronda rakapiwa
nemurume wake rekurohwa

"Ummmm ndineurombo mhamha ndovimba
ahana kukuvara zvakanyanya ndogona
kukuperekedzai mangwana acho kana zvichida"

Mai Nyatsoro:ok tonoyenda mangwana wofumo gadzira.

Hapana akazombogara vanhu vaitaridza kurwadziw nenyaya iyi chokwadi zvaiva mudzimba zvakanga zvakatooma umwe neumwe anenhamo dzake. Mwana wamai ava ayinzi aneronda rwkurohwa nemurume iihi zvaiva zvakatoom ndaitofunga kuti ndini ndega ndine nhamo mumariage izvo takatowanda. Musiuyu andina kana kurara ndichifunga kuti sevanhukadzi togarawo seyi mudzimba umu nemufaro. Kwakayedza ndakangosvinura padoor pakavhurwa ndikaona vari mai Nyatsoro vakanga vauya vatopedza kugadzira...

End of chapter

Chapter 19

"Chiiko chaitika nhay mdhara"

"Hey mkadz wangu adonha mhani and she is pregnant"

"oooh ok rarai apa amai tiwone"

Ndakaradzikwa pabed paya ndokutangak

kutariswa ndainatsa kunzwa kurwadziwa
chaiko kubata bata kwandayiitwa nemurume
uyu ayitoit searikuwedzera hake marwadzo..
Akandiisa pascan ndokutanga zvake
kusekerera akatarisa kunaPatrick pakaper
kanguva ndokutambidzPatrick chicard chitema
akaramba akachitarisa asi achitaridza
kushamisika

Patrick: Hapana chandikuona ini zviiiko izvi

Doctor: That's your sons Mr

Patrick: Whaaaat wat do you mean

Doctor: yees sir madam vadonha zvavo but
vana vari very safe uye vakakurisa nekuda
kweronda ririmudumbu mamai ava avakwanise
kutakura vana ava kwemwedzi yakaperera saka
vanofanira kugara vari mumaoko emadoctors
uye vanofanira kuzorora vasasimudze zvinhu
zvinorema

Patrick: Ooh my God Doctor amuna
kukanganisa kuona here please dzokororai futi
ndinatsakuona.. So kudonha kwaita ahana
kukuvara here

Doctor: Akuvara paronda rinotaridza kuti ragara

ranga riripo uye arisati rawoma

Patrick: But anoita ryt hake here

Doctor: Yees anoita ryt kana akateedza mitemo yandataura anofanira kudzoka zvekare otarishw after every two weeks kusvika anzi ngaachirega Kuri kuti ronda racho ndereyi akaitwa seyi.

Patrick: Ndakamu.....

"Ndakarohwa nematsotsi"

Doctor: Ooh ok very sorry madam you will be fine hanty. Now regai ndikunyorereyi mapiritsi anodiw motenga and Sir please musarega kutenga mapiritsi iwayo ndokuti vasanyany kurwadziwa.

Patrick: Ok doc thank you very much

Doctor: You ar welcome next date ndanyora pacard ravo apo..

Takapedzerwa ndokubva ndanzi ndiyende

zvangu kumba asi marwadzo ahana kwakanga
ayenda ndaimanzw badzi zvakanga zvava nane..
Takabuda muchipatar umu Patrick akafuridz
mota ameno kwainangwa

"ko takuyenda kupi nhaywe"

"pane pandikuda kunotarisa kuti
pakachavhurwa here titenge mapirits ataurwa
acho"

"Kwadoka kare Patrick plus ndoda kunozorora
inini"

"Unozorora how iwe uchirwadziwa lemme
handle this nenzira yangu beb"

Ndaigotii zvangu mota yakarohwa
ikasvikopakwa panekamwe kainge ka surgery
akadzika achiita zvekunzunzutira
ndakambosara zvangy ndichiseka nekuti
zvayiitw naPatrick zvaitosetsa kana mbavha
yakawanda.. Pakapera kanguva ndomuzodzoka
nekabotole kemvura

"Oooh hanzi inwa three now pain idzikire
wozonwa two two starting from tomorrow"

"Ok thank you"

"Pleasure vana vako wambovaon here"

Ndakatambidzwa kacard kekuscan ndikatarisa ini apana chandaiwona hangu ndakangotsveta padeshboard ndokusiyana nazvo.. Takasvika pamba nguva yatakapaka mota Jojina akanga atovepo kunge akanga agara aripanze nekare.. Handina kuda kutaura naye ndairwadziw uye kutotya mashoko ake

Jojina: Madzokaka manga muchiti muchararako here.. Iwe imbwa iwe mazuva ako akwana yava nguvawo yangu yekut baba Stacia

vachirara muroom mangu

Patrick: Seyi usinganete nhayi Jojina.. Kubva
zvawakatuk Sophie akambokutukawo here
ahunete wakait seyi

Jojina: Iye zvaanodya vana vako mudumb seyi
asinganete kuroya chaiko akabvira kare
achingoroya ahanet neyi..

Ndakaignowa ini ndakananaira ndikasiya
Patrick achinetsana naJojina. Ndichisvika
pamusiwo ndakaona ayitonzi mashura chaiwo
kkkkkkk Jojina ndofunga kubva zvataiva
tayenda akanga asina kana kuzorora pamusiwo

paiva pakazadzwa matombo hameno
ayimasimudza neyi uye achimawanakupi
moziva pachinzvimbo chekutsamwa unoseka
zvako... Ndairwadziw kuseka asi
ndakamanikidza chaiko chokwadi vaya vaiti
madiro aJojina ndiye chete Jojina ayitaurwa uyu
nekuti ayiita madiro ake mwanasikana...
Ndiripakunakidzw nemadiro aJojina Patrick
akabva asvika naye akatoseka paakasvika
achindiona ndakamira nechekure kwemusiwo

Patrick: haaaa uyuka uyu anemhepo
dzekumusha kwake dzinomushandisa
makamuona kupi munhu akadai pasi pezuva

Patrick ayitaura achizama kuvhura nzira
akapedza ndokubva tapinda hedu kwakuzama

kurara.. Tairara nepiko nemhepo dzaiva panze
zuva iri ahana kana kudzit tshwaaaa hope ayiita
kupupa furo semunhu anwa ngoto.. Jojina
akapopot panze akataura ese mashoko
ayifunga neayirota ese neayinzwa hapana
chakasara musiuuyu.. Patrick akazobud patova
paya akanga atsamwa zvino

Patrick: Takunyararira zvakwana wanzwa now
ndoda kukuzvambaradz kushaya kwako hunhu
ikoko

Akadzingirirwa achidzvurwa nebhandi akati
ayiridza mhere.. Andina kubuda zvaifanir
kupedzerana kunze ikoko.. Mangwana acho
Patrick akafuma kundigadzirira ndokubva
azobud kuyenda hake kubasa.. Handina

kwandakayenda zuva iri ndakaswera
ndirimumba imomo lucky toilet yaiveko
yekuseri ikoko ndiko ndaipedza zvinhu zvangu
zvese.. Ndakaswera hangu ndakarara
ndichiterera nyama dzangu masikati
ndakatoshamisika Patrick adzoka

"Maskati"

"Ndyp beb"

"Ko makasika kudzoka nhasi"

"Ndauya kukuona ndikudzoker"

"Aaaah muchitambisa petrol irikudhura kudaro"

"Stop complaining beb you deserve much better.. Ndauya nechikafu ichi Jojina ahan kumbouya kuno here"

"Andina kumuona"

"Ok chidya unwe mapiritsi ako ndoda kusiya wanwa"

"Ndichanwa dnt worry"

"Ndati idya unwe ndichipano"

"Ok boss"

"kkkkk yeah ndiri boss vakadzi vaviri vana vaviri"

"Kkkkk seyi uchifarisa"

"Am sorry"

Ndakapedza hangu kudya ndokubva ndanwa mapiritsi angu ndokuzoyenda kwakaita Patrick.. Paakangoyend ndakasara ndikarara dzimwe hope dzaitotyisa ndakazomuka ndanzwa noise pamusiwo ndakadongorera ndikaona ari Jojina akanga arikututa matombo aya achimabvisa pamusiwo amhenzwa kwaiyendw nawo apa ndopandakaona kuti pfungwa shoma dzinouraya vatenzi vadzo nebasa..

Ndakadzoker kunozorora zvangu nekuti panguva yakadai ndikaonekwa naJojina ndaizoitwa kanyama kanyama.. Ndakzofonerw naTete Fadzie vachiti vakanga vauya ndokuzobuda mubedroom mangu handina kana kucheuka ndakatoita kuomesa gotsi kuti papata nekutya Jojina

"masweraseyi tete Fadzie"

"hesi kani maiguru ko hindaba kungoita low
low"

"Am not feeling well tete apa imi kuita
semusipo ndofa here tete Fadzie muripo

"Neyi maiguru chiiii futi"

"Aaah nezuro takanetsana naJojina wani kuuya

tichinamata hanz tikuita noise"

"kkkkk anonzi Jojina iyeye"

Ndakarondedzera zvakaitika zvose kusvika
pakuyend kuchipatara tete Fadzie vakarwadziw
hanzi kana kundiudzawo

"Maiguru mukadii kundimutsa nhayimi"

"Nenoise yakaitwa pano tete Fadzie munorara
Shem"

"Wow so makatakurwa vanhu vaviri umu nhayi
oooh God you are so wonderful"

"Shhhhhh musanzwikwe"

"am happy maiguru wish you the best this time
vanoyamwa vacheche mumaoko umu.. Kana
kumbonzwa chinhu ko ndakanonoka kurara
ndaitaura naWillard"

"Ooooh nooo"

"Srs maiguru takudanana ndiye atondiunza"

nhasi futi lemme try maiguru ndikaona
zvisikufamba ndosiya"

"yhooooo tete Fadzi ko madarirey"

"maiguru just wish me the best veduweee
mukadaro makundifilisa guilty"

"ummmm zvakaoma"

"plz maiguru musazoudza mukoma ndinogurwa
musoro"

"Ok tete but pleased mozvibat vanhurume once
varara newe chete apana chavachada
zvichengetedzey tete Fadzie toda kucheka keke
isu"

"I promise maiguru andiite izvozvo"

"good girl"

Takambundirana natete Fadzie asi kutaura
chokwadi ndaiva ndarwadziw nekudanan kwavo
naWillard pamwe ayigona kuzovabata ovasiya..
Ndakazorair tete Fadzie zvinoitwa murudo uye

kuvasimbisa kuti vasarare nemukomanaa asati
akuzikanwa kana kuvabvisira vakomana
vemazuvano vanokumitisa vokusiya wochema
wega ivo vayenda..

"nditaridzeika card rekuscan racho tionewo
tese"

"Kkkkk chakutaridzai kana Patrick adzoka
ayenda nacho"

Takazotangisa kubika hedu kudya kwemanheru
ndina tete Fadzie. Jojina akapind asi hapana
akataura naye iyewo akafinyam ndokubva
ananga kuroom kwake.. Takapedza kubika

ndokutangis hedu kudya ndiyo nguvawo
yakasvika Patrick.

Patrick: Beb ndikukutsvaga kuroom wabuda
nguvai

"Kare ndanga ndichibatsira tete Fadzie kubika"

Patrick: Fadzie munhu uyu anzi asasimudza
zvinorema chero kapu zvayo so anot anga
achibekey zvigume nhasi andidi kuzviona futi

Fadzie: ok mkoma

Patrick: Now come here ndine big surprise for you

Takasimuka tese kutevera Patrick kunopinda mubedroom kudai makanga maiswa picture yekuscan iya kumusoro kwatairara apa pikicha yacho yaitwa hombe kutaura chokwadi ndaiva ndisina kutarisira kuti Patrick angaita izvi.. Tete Fadzie vakait kuscreemee vachimbundirana nehanzvadzi yavo takazoseka nekutandara hedu mumba umu

Fadzie: lets hope scan yatadza kuona umwe mwana msikana cause ndoda kumupa zita

rangu

Patrick: handidi Fadzie chero akaita musikana
ndomupa rimwe zita rako mwana wangu
anofaasina kuroorwa aaah roorwa
tozokutumidza

Fadzie: Heeeeee mkoma Patrick mungabva
mandidaro

Patrick: Rorwayi tete tozokutumidzai

"Patrick siya tete Fadzie vacharorwa kana

vawana Mr Wright aaah woda vamhanyire kupi
dzimba dzonetsa"

Patrick: Beb taurira tete vako chokwadi dzimba
dzonetsa chii chacho iwe uyine yako imba
tibvire apa

Fadzie: Mandiwanzira ndakuyend good night

Patrick: byeee Fadzie kkkkkk was joking mwana
wamai vangu hanty

Vakabva vatorovera door ndokubuda

kwakuyenda.. Ndakasara ndichitsiura Patrick
asi iye ayitoramba zvake achiseka.. Patrick
akazofonera mhamha mai Nyatsoro achivaudza
nezvekudonha kwangu vakati vaizosvika
mangwana kuseni vondiona...

Semazuva ose taiva takusarara tisati tanamata
chero zvidii takapedza kunamata
ndokuzoverenga book redu rataiva takatora
kucounseling iro rakanga ratova daily bread
yaPatrick.....

End of chapter

Chapter 20

Kuseni ndaitogadzirira hangu kuyend kubasa nekanziyo padivi sezvo ndakanga ndawanawo anondida pasi pezuva... Ndakapedza kugadzira ndokubva ndabuda zvangu kuyenda kubasa munzira mese ndaingoimba makanaka Jesu smairi iri kugotsi chaiko nguva yekunoona wangu mudiwa yakanga irikutondiitira kure. Ndakazoyeuk kufonera Patrick kumutenda kuti zano rake rakanga razondipinza mumambure ndakabva ndamufonera naye ahana kunonoka kudaira nyaya dzinenge dzaidiwawo apa

Hahahaha Doctor Love

Vakuru zvakadii

Zvakabhadhara beb riya rakazobvuma
nezuro after ndamupina size iya inokwana

Saka waitambudzw nezvisin basa can't
wait to see her

Makabatsira blaz intross are in order dnt
wory nayewo regai adhure she is simple but she
knows zvanoit

Heee heee imbomira kupa msikana nyembe
unochema mangwana

Kkkkk but munyama ndikuzvinzwa kuti ndiye
and nyembe ndomupa mwana uyu ndakatarisa
fambiro yake kavekare.. Remember am a
counselor ndinoona munhu kubudikidza
nemasvinuriro ake handingokabiri

Ummmm haaa adiwa munhu uyu
unditaridzewo mainini cant wait to see her.

ok bro ndasvika pabasa now tobatana tym
tym

Ok byeee.

Mufaro wandaiva nawo andizivi waishura here
ndayiita kunzwa kunyevenuka ndakasvika
pabasa ndikatora manotes angu pareception
semazuva ose ndokudarikira kuyenda
nerwendo musi uyu ndaitanga basa na8:00
exactly ndakatarisa watch ndikaona kwatosara
maminitsi mashoma kuti nditange ndini uyo
kukandini kunotarisa Fadzie svikeyi ahako
kunekashamwari kake kedzungu kaye..
Ndakarova nhandashure ndisingatoziv kuti
ndakanga ndaonekwa kare

"Mamukaseyi"

"Ndamuka can you please bring a cup of coffee to my room"

"Ok"

Ndaitotaura ndichizama kusunga kumeso..
Ndakadzoker ndikawana ndatomirirwa
necouple yekutanga ndokubva tatangisa basa..
Ndaingoti ndikati taure taure nditarisa kudoor
ndichifunga kuti Fadzie achabudikir asi ahana
tea yandaida yakatouya nekashamwari kake
ndakabva ndainakurira kure chaiko ndaisada
tea ndaida mudiwa wangu... Ndakapedza asi
ndanzwa neshungu ndainzwa senge hana
ichatobuda muhembe chaimo..

Yakazosvika nguva yandaiva ndakamirira
yebreak ndakasimuka ndichida kubuda asi
kwekuyenda ndaisakuziva ndakadzoka ndaiva
ndafunga imwe pgungwa ndakabva ndafonera
kureception kuti Fadzie auye nebreakfast
ndakasimuka hangu ndikatanga kutenderera
ndaifunga pekutangira kana Fadzie apinda
hapana kupera kana nguva ndakanzw padoor
pachigogodzwa nekasoft knock neizwi riripas
ndokubva ndati apinde... Akapinda
mwanasikana wevaridzi ari iye chaiye wandaida
ndakamutambira zvaiva akabata ndikaisa
paatafura yangu iye akatendeuka kudzokera
ava padoor ndakakaruka ndamudaidza
ndichimutevera

"Fadzie"

"Maaa"

Ndakamudhonzwa ruoko ndikavhara door
ndakanatsa kumumanidzira padoor ipapo
ndokubata chirebvu chake chaiva chakatesvera
ungati chairodzwa maziso ake akanga
arimachena chena oyita makuru netsiye dzacho
dzakarebesa zvekuti ukasacherechedza waitoti
akaisira dzimwe mboni yemaziso ake yakanga
iritema tema sedzito remupangara ayine mhino
yakati twiii seyemurungu iwo muromo wacho
waiti akaita wekutengera izvi ndaingotarisawo
musazoti ndotarisisa takatarisana kudaro
ndakazobgonzwa muromo watota ndipo
ndakazopatika kuti yaitova kiss kaiyi...

Takakisana tisingamhanye zvedu maoko angy
akanga ava muchiunu chake ndakatanga
kuafambisa zvishoma zvishoma ndichipotesa
nekumagadziko ake ndakadzoka zvishoma
kudaro ndikatanga kumukisa muhuro maoko
angu ndamachinja position zvino akabva
andipushira kure.

"Willard!!!!"

"sorry beb wanted to thank you so andina
kuziva kuti ndokutend seyi uye neyi"

"

"

"thank you Fadzie"

"Ok" (achivhura door)

"Nooo ahusikuyenda kunhu its break lets talk
wozoyenda hako after break"

"Nooo ndichadzoka"

Haiwahooooo kudzokep ndakatoona kuti

ndainyeperwa hapana munhu ayizodzoka apa
ndakabva ndamudhonzera padivi pedoor
ndokubva ndakiya zvangu door racho
ndakanogara patafura ndokutanga hangu kudya

"So tell me who is Fadzie"

"ndinika"

"Please beb let's be serious ini am Willard
Gotosa ndine makore 39 ekuberekwa am in a
relationship with a girl sitting in front of me i
have a son ane 10 yrs blaaaa blaaaa. So tell me
zvako tinzwe"

"Fadzai Mudzimu am 29 yrs old am single that's all"

"Beb are yu single"

"Yees"

"Single wapedza kukissa munhu kudaro woti you are single"

"Yeah "

"But you are a good kisser thank you once again
Fadzie"

Hapana nyaya dzataitaura zvinoyend kure
nekuti Fadzie wacho ayinyara zvake.. Ndaisada
kumunets zvangu ndaifanira kumupa mukana
wekundijaira ko vasikana amutanika kujaira
mangwana chaiye ndenge ndakutotukw trust
me... Ndakapedza zvangu kudya kwangu
ndikapa mai mwana maempty ndokutenda ko
ndaiva ndagutaka

"Come and take your plates"

Akaswedera pedyo asi achitaridza kuti ayitotya hake ndakamboda kuseka nekuti Fadzie zvayiita zvaisayenderana naye zvachose.

"Ko ukutyeyi swederaka"

"Ndauya wani ndipe"

"Kkkkk Fadzie can i ask you something"

"Yeah""

"wakambodanana neumwe mkomana here
before"

"Yeah"

"When was that and mukarambaniraneyi"

"Ummmm ndipeiwo maplates ndiyende"

"Not without mhinduro yangu"

"Ndiye akandiramba"

"why"

"Don't know"

"ok chindipawo a thank yu hug"

"No"

"Please"

"I said no Willard"

"Ok ke good day"

"Shooo"

Chero ndimiwo kunyimwa nehug chaiyo
ndakamusiya zvangu achinonga maplates ake

ndirikumashure ndakabva ndamumonera hangu
zvaisait kungoyend ndisina kutaura zvanda..
Akabva amira akabata maplates ake
ndakadzikira ndokuisa muromo wangu
munzeve dzake nechizeve zeve ndokubva ndati

"Fadzie"

"Ummmm"

"I love you"

"Ok"

"Oooh come on i said i love you"

"I love you too"

"Thank you.. You can go now"

Ko ndozvandaida kunzwaka hanty takanga
tabvumiran pafoni here ini ndaida kunzwa
nemuromo wake chaiwo kwete wefoni..
Paakadaira ndakabva ndaziva kuti Fadzie was
mine zvachose chaiko akabuda hake ndikasara
ndichiita basa rangu nemazvo.. Vanhu

vandaitaur navo musu uyu vazhinji vaizviona kuti
i was over the moon vamwe vaibva vatobvunza
ndotoseka zvangu. Asika vekuziva vaibva
vaziva kuti behind every man's smile there is a
girl anoziva zvanoita...

Nguva yekuchaisa yakakwana ndikabuda hangu
ndaiva ndakatarisira kuwana wangu mudiwa
aripo asi zvakandishamisa kunzi akanga
ayenda kare hake ndakatoziva kuti kwaiva
kutiza ini chete. Ndakapinda mumota
ndokutyaira kuyenda kumba nemoyo
unorwadza.. Ndakasvika ndokubva ndageza
nekutopinda mumagumbeze nefoni yangu
ndaيدا kumbowana nguva naFadzie sezvo
akanga ayenda tisina kuonana. Ndakafona asi
yaisadairwa foni yake moyo wangu
wakarwadzaz zvaitova pachena kuti Fadzai
ayindiignowa hake.. Moziva ndosaka ndaisada

zvevasikana izvi they always break our hearts
kana ndimiwo ndokudii kwayiitwa naFadzie
more over ayisava mwana mudiki ndakabva
ndatoyend zvangu kumusic ndikapfekera
maearphones ndokutanga kuridza hangu...
Ndavakutobatwa nehope song yairira
pakufonerwa yakarira ndakasiya sezvo
ndaingoti ikurirawo yakakata ikatangazve
ndokuzotarisa waneyi ndiye hake musikana
wekunditiza uya kubasa.

Ndyp

Hie ndaona mamissed calls sorry ndanga
ndichibika

Ooh ok thnx nekufona back saka wapedza
here

Ehe ndapedza ndatorara

Ummmm unokasika kurara ini andisati was
waiting for you

Ummmm hooo

Srs so wanditizireyi kubasa

Andina kutiza ini

Kunonzi kudii kwawaita

Andiziv but andina kutiza

Kunonzi kutiza. Wanga uchimhanyira kupi
uchisiy mudiwa wako saka wayend nani kumba

Ndega as usual

Hona beb mutemo wachinja ahuyende wega
kumba if iwe wachaisa ini ndisati unondimirira
you come and take macar keys wondimirira
imomo hanty

Aaaah andikwanisi

Why

Vanhu vanozoti kudii Willard

Hapana vangatikudii

Andidi zvekuswera ndakutaurwa ini pabasa

People will always talk my babe chero
vakataura i dont mind ndotoda vataure
vasingaziv vakasike kuziva kuti you are mine

Ummmm bye airtime yangu yaperera...

Thnx babe kata ndikufonere back.

Akabva akata foni yake ini ndikafonawo back ndokutaura hedu dzerudo.. Voice raFadzie raiyita zvekunditekenyedza muviri wangu wese. Takataura kusvikawo yangu mari yapera nufoni asi nekuda kwekuti ndaida kunzwa inzwi rake takatanga kutaura nemavoiced notes kuwhatsapp... Ummm veduwee rudo chinhu chakakosha pamunhu ukawana rudo wawana mufaro mumoyo hutano chaiho kubudikidz nerudo unogona kunzwa seuchiri kacheche zvako.. Ini ndainzwa kufara nekutaura naFadzie uye kuwanawo anondiudza kuti anondid after a long time.. Ndakatend munhu akauya newatsapp kasingagum ndaiva ndongotaura nemavoiced notes.. Ndakapedzisira ndavakunzwa hope manje ndokuzoonekana naFadzie kwakurara..

Mazuva ayifamba naFadzie zvaiyendeka kwete zvekutamba takanga tajairan sekunge taiva tavanegore takudanana.. Wakapera mwedzi wekutang tikapind paneumwe tichidanana naFadzie uku Patrick ayinetserawo kuda kusangana naFadzie. Fadzie wacho ayitsika madziro achiti anonyara rimwezuva ndakainvitor Fadzie kumba kwangu yaiva weekend tese taisashanda musiyu ndakabva ndatora mkana iwoyo kuti Patrick auye kumba ndokwaizosangana naFadzie..

Ndakamuka kutsvindawoka semunhu ayishanyirwa nebabe pamba Fadzie ndiye akatanga kusvika tikatandara asi Patrick ahana kuuya..

"Babe so tell me urikutoramba kuonawo
shamwari yangu"

"Rimwe zuva Willard ndichikuda kudzidza
iwewe wacho wakutoda kunditaridza vamwe
vanhu"

"Ok so uchator nguva yakaita seyi kundidzidza"

"Kkkkk two months more manje"

"Kkkk hooo hona wayendwa nekanhu
pamuromo"

Ndaitopukuta kanhu kaiva padivi pemuromo
wake asi azvina kuzoguma ipapo takatanga
kukissana musitting mua ndakamutakura
kuyenda naye kubedroom.. Fadzie ayikisa
munhu zvekuti ayidhakwa kutadza kuziva zita
rake chairo.. Zvishoma nezvishoma
ndakamubvisa hembe dzese akasara ari iye
chizvarirwo ndakatanga kutambisa minyatso
yake ndichiita sendinoirumira ndombosiya
zvangu muromo waishanda basa musi uyu
chero mai Andrew ahana kumbondiita
zvandakaitw zuva iri. Maoko achibat bata
mazamo nemagadziko ake ndakakaruka
neniwo ndisisina hembe tese takange
tavakufemereka zvino ndakakwira pamusoro
pake apa ndaita kushatirwa chaiko

ndakamutarisa mumaziso ake ndikaona
akazara rudo rweka.

"Are you ready babe"

"Yees iam"

Akanonoka adaira ndaiva ndatopfuurira kunodai
sabbuku vakati vanetseka kupinda

"Awwuuu"

"sorry babe two minutes chete"

"Willard "

"hmm"

"Shhhhhh andikukuvadze ndikuita mbijana
mbijana wani Fadzie"

Hahada ndainatsa kunzwa kutapira kwe every
second vakarara nemhandara vanoziva
zvandikutaur.. Chero zvazvo Fadzie ayirwadziw
iye wacho ayitaridza kushingirira uye kuzvidawo
ndakazoti rimeyi kagombo kangu ndokubva

taneta tese ndiye rabada takadaro... I wasn't
regreting myself at all but ndakashamiswa kuti
Fadzie by her age akanga asati
akambosangana nemukomana ummm
ndaifunga ndakatarisa mudenga zvangu
pandakaon kuti nguva yareba pasina ayitaura i
managed to break the silence

"that was wow beb"

"hooo"

"Thank you and am sorry"

"For what"

"Breaking your virginity"

"Its not like it was going to last forever Willard
and am happy ndabvisw nemunhu wandinoda"

"Wow thank you babe and I love you too but
azvisikurwadza here"

"Zvikurwadza but ndimunhu mukuru i will be

fine"

"i love you Fadzie kutaura chokwadi ndanga
ndisina kutarisira izvi"

"Kkkkkk hoooooo wanga wakatarisira zvipi"

"Never mind what matters is we love each
other"

"Yeah"

Pamusiwo pakabva pagogodzwa ndakamhanya
kunotarisa ayigogodza wanike ndiPatrick

End of chapter

Chapter 21

"Ko ahusat wagadzira nhayi Tanatswa"

"Takutoyenda here mhamha mamukaseyi"

"ehe ndamborara here ndinestress yemwana uyu"

"musaita stress mhamha regai ndimuke ndozodzoka ndoita zvese"

Ndakayend kunogeza kudzoka vana vaitova vachinjwa vese ndakasvikochinjawo ndobva tapinda munzira.. Mukadzi uyu pamazuva andaiva ndagara naye ndakanga ndawona kuti ayiva mkadzi ayiziva nekuremekedza Mwari zvakanyanya mumota make waingonzwa muchiridzwa nziyo dzenyasha badzi..

Ndakagara hangu kumashure nemwana wangu Daniel Dineo akaiswa kumberi sezvo ariye wavaitaridza kufarira hameno pada Danie akanga achimuduku... Nziyo dzairidzwa

mumota umu ndakatosiya padiki kudonhedz
misodzi ndakatozobudisw mundangariro naivo
vachitaura

"Ndichinevanhu here muno"

"Ehe mhamha kutoterera zvangu nziyo dzenyu
ndirikukomborerwa zvakanyanya"

"ndinodziridza kana ndakadzamirwa zvangu
sezvizvi ndodzinondinyaradza oooh tasvika
zvedu ndipo pano"

Vakanatsakupaka mota yavo pamumengo
pamumengo wakanga uriipo ndokubva tadzika
zvedu. Takapinda mumba umo takatambirwa
neumwe msikana ayitaridza kuva mhandara
yaibva akakwazisana namai Nyatsoro ndokubva
atowoneka kwakubuda.. Takasara takangogara
tamirira munhu wacho asi hapana watakaon
patova paya pakazouyawo umwe mukadzi ayiva
wechidiki asi akanga akasawuka sawuka
ndakarwadziw chokwadi mwana ayiva
munhamo uyu ndakademba kuti dai amai
Nyatsoro vatora zvavo mwana wavo nekuti
zvaisad kubvunza kuti akagara seyi ganda rake
waitoona kuti pane zvayiitika.

Akasvikotimhoresa asi achifinyama uye
kutaridza kusatifarira zvakatondinetsa kuti ko
mwana uyu ayidarire amai vake imwe pfungwa
ikazondiudza kuti pamwe ayifinyamira ini ndega
sezvo ayisandiziva... Mumba umu makava
nerunyararo pasina ayitaura neumwe ndaiva
ndotonyara ini pamwe ndini ndaitadzisa vaviri

kutaura nyaya dzavo hameno... Pakazopinda
umwe msikana zvekare ayitaridza kuve
wepamusoro anemari dzake uyu akaita
seachachema paakaona mai Nyatsoro

"Oooh mhamha"

"Hesi mwanangu"

Vaviri vakambundirana kwenguva refu ndipo
ndakazoonakuti ndiye ayiva mwana wavo uyu
zvaisabvunzwa nekuda kwekukwazisana
kwavakaita.. Vakambundirana kudaro akatanga
kuchema msikana uya mai Nyatsoro
ndokutanga kumupukuta misodzi yake

vachimunyaradza

"Ssshhh chinyarara Sophie zvinhu zvose
zvichanaka mwanangu dont cry hanty"

"Ummmmmm"

Vakazogara pasi ndokuomberana zvakanaka.
Mubvunzo waiva mumusoro mangu waiva
wekuti saka uyu ayiva ani akanga atanga
kutiona akayend uyu ko uyu akanga akangogara
achiita seachadonhedz miromo nekufinyama
zvekare ayiva ani kozoti uyu akanga achema
paakaona mai Nyatsor ndiye ani asi
wekupedzisira zvaiva pachena kuti ndiye

mwana wavo... Ndichimukuzvibiya nekufunga
amai Nyatsor vakabva vazoti

"Uyu ndi Tanatswa uyu or Amai D's. Mai D ndiye
mwana wangu uyu Sophie neuya abuda
patasvika ayenda kubasa uya anonziFadzie
kozoti agere padivi pako uyo anonzi Jojina"

"Ok tafara nekukuzivai makadiiko"

Sophie: nesuwo amai D muriseyi henyu

"Ndinofara zvangu"

Mai Nyatsoro: Murume wako akafona manheru
achiti ahusikunzwa mushe ko chii chakaitika

Sophie akarondedzera zvaiva zvaitika paayinzi
akanga akuvara pachu moyo wangu
wakarwadza.. Chakandinetsa kubva zvaakatang
kurondedzera Jojina akabva asimuka akakweva
makumbo ake achiyenda amheni ayiyendep..
Rondedzero dzemwana wamai Nyatsoro
dzakandibaya panyama nhete ndaisaziva
zvangu ayiva wrong pakati pavo asi
nezvandaiva ndanzwa moyo wangu
wakarwadza.

Mai nyatsoro: zvakaoma mwanangu asi Mwari
arisi benzi nerimwe zuva achapukuta misodzi
saka wavakunzwa seyi

Sophie: ndirinane hangu asi ndichikurwadziw
ndakarovera neronda riya remudumb mhamha
ndosaka ndakanyany kurwadziwa asi
ndakatengerwa mishonga naPatrick ndirikunwa.

Mai Nyatsoro: yoweeee nhayi Jesu mati
zvinzwiiko saka arina kukuvadza zvakawand
here mudumbu imomo

Sophie: Arina mhamha oooh by the way come
ndikutaridzey good news.

Vakasimuka amai nemwana ndokuyenda
ndakanga ndatosara ndakagara hangu ko
ndaigoyendepi ndisirini ndaida kutaridzwa good
news dzacho

Sophie: ko mukusarireyi mai D's huyayi ndipey
mwana ndibate.

Ayitotaura achidzoka kuzotora Danie
ndakangomutambidza ndokubva ndateverawo
kwaiyenda vamwe.. Takabuda mumba muya
ndokubva tapota nechekuser kwemba
kwakanga kuine rimwe door akapinda Sophie
yaitova room yakanga irihombe ichitaridz kuti

mairara vanhu.. Tichingopind amai Nyatsoro
vakabva vati "Whaaaaat " ndakatoshaya
chavaivhunduka.. Vakatanga kufamba
vakananga pabed apo paiva nejuvet rewhite
nemapillo epink nechekumacheto kwebed
kwaiva neflis yakaiswa pakonawo iri yepink
mubhedha waiva wakachena zvawo iwoyo
ndakatofunga kuti ndiyo good news ini
yemuroom umu nekuti mainhuwirira plus kufura
mhupo moti kunaka.. Vakasiya zvese zvaiva
pabed paye nechekumusoro kwebed kwaiva
nepikicha tema yaitaridza sescan hameno asi
ndakangofananidza nechandaiva ndapiwawo
panhumbu yaDanie

Mai Nyatsoro: tell me this is a joke Sophie
unepamuviri pevakomana vaviri futi oooohGod

.

Sophie: yees mhamha ndakaitwa scan iro zuva
randakadonha mukwasha wenyu ndiye
akazoitisa pikicha hombe kudai ko imi
maonaseyi zvese izvozvo.

Mai Nyatsoro: Oooh silly question iam a nurse
for crying out loud

Sophie: Kkkkk hooozviya kutokanganwa kkkk
oooh my fone.

Akatora foni yake yairinger iripabed ndokubva

adaira achigara pasi.. Ndakatoyeverwa zvangu
naye achitaura pafoni zvaitova pachena kuti
akanga arikutaura nemurume wake.. Akazongot
"ehe vauya ava ndinavo taura navo"

Ndokubva atambidza AmaiNyatsoro foni yake..
Vakakwazisana nemunhu uya ndokuitan
makorokoto nekutaurawo dzimwe nyaya
ndakanga ndisina kuterera sezvo Sophie
ayinditaudza

"So vana venyu vanonzi vanani ndangonzw kuti
D namhamha"

"Dineo naDaniel"

"Ok nice names saka munogara kupi"

"Ndogara kwamai Nyatsoro ndava nemazuva
ndauya asi ndirikudarikira hangu"

"Hoooo ok"

"Ooh so makorokoto nemachinda arimudumbu"

"Kkkkkk thnk You"

"but amusikuita semunemimba zvenyu"

"Kkkkk hooooo"

Vakabva vauya amai vemwanasikana vachiita
sevachadonhedza mazino nekusekerera
amhenovaiva vapromisweyi nemukwash wavo...

Vakakurukura havo vachimusimbisa ndipo
ndakazoziva kuti Sophie akanga aripabarika
nemusikana uya.. Muhurukuro dzavo vaviri ava
vaisasiya Jesu hapana pavakataura zita
remunhu muzvakaipa asi kukurudzirana
kunamata.. Vakaoneka zvavo mai Nyatsoro
ndokuti titange tanamata tozobuda...

Takanamata apa ini ndakanga ndakaguma
zvangu kare chaiko kwete nekushay nguva asi
nekusatoziva ndakatomboopererwa nemashoko

ndiwone vamwe varikuita kudeuka ziya rinenge
ropa.... Patakapedza kunamata Sophie akazoti
akanga akuda kytibikira

Mai Nyatsoro: Hiiii bodo siya tiyende tonoon
mberi usazvinetsa ungati murume wako ayita
kunditi usashande ozowana ndakagara uchibika
angasat mai inoroy iyi kkkkkk

Sophie: Kkkk mhamha manje moyenda nenzara
here

Mai Nyatsoro: usazvinetsa Sophie.. Oooh
ndanga ndakanganwa kana uri free unopota
uchiuya kumba mai Dee vachiriko

vachazoyenda zvavo pamberi apo so unouya
wowana wekutandara naye.

Sophie: Ok mhamha ndichati Patrick andisiye
ikoko mangwana.

Mai Nyatsoro: Yaaah toonan mangwana acho
usarega kunamata Sophie mwanangu misi yose
hantyka

sophie: ok mhamha byeeee

Mai Nyatsoro: byeee

"Tozoonu mauya mangwana mainini musarega hantya"

Sophie: Ndinouya amaiD mofamba zvakanaka..

Hatina kuzooneka umwe msikana uya takabva tatopinda mumota kwakuyenda.. Kuti ndibvunze amai Nyatsoro zvepamba apa zvakandinetsa asi ndaiva nemibvunzo ivo vacho havana zvavakataura vaitotaur dzimwewo nyaya zvavo dzisineyi nekwatakanga tabva.. Takasvika kumba ndikabba ndatanga kubikira vanhu kudya asi mai Nyatsoro vakaramb hameno pada vaiva nestress yemwana wavo...

Mazuva akafamba ndingori pamba
pavaNyatsoro apa Sophie ayiuya kuzotandara
toswera tese ayitozouya kutorwa nemurume
wake achibva kubasa... Zuva rekuti ndiyende
kunopuwa maresults emwana wangu rakasvika
ndakamboshaya mufaro nazvo asi nekuda
kwemukadzi wandaigara naye ndakawana
wekuchemera ndakazembera... NaSophie
taitaurawo dzimwe nyaya asi hapana akanga
akambotaura nezvehupenyu hwake and iye
nguva zhinji anenge achingoona hake tv ini
ndiribizy nemabasa epamba.. Takamuka kuseni
sezvo ndaidiwa kuchipatara nekukasika
ndakagadzira ndokubva ndatobuda kuyenda.
Dineo akasara nekuti musiyu Sophie akanga
arara kumba saka akangot ndimusiye...

Ndakasvika pachipatara vanhu vatowanda asi
nekuda kwekuti ndaive neappointment

ndakabva ndananga kwandaidiwa
ndakasvikogara pachituru nekuti ndaishaya
simba moyo wangu waiti ndikatarisa Danie
ndainzwa kurwadziwa ini...

"Mamukaseyi amai"

"Ndamuka kana mamukawo"

"Tamutswa munyasha so mauya kumareports
emwana wamakabat uyo hantya"

"Ndizvozvo chiremba"

"Oook. Eeeeeh mwana wenyu is hiv negative amai"

"Whhhhhhaaat ko seyi no no"

"Thought muchafara ini"

"chiremba mwana uyu pandakamusununguka akanzi anorwar vakatonditi ndaifanira kuzodzoka naye ndipoo"

"Noo panenge pakaita misunderstanding doctor
wechipatara chamakabarira takamufonera akati
iye your child was never positive asi akakutii
mozodzoka afte two weeks mwana
otariswafuti"

Moziva ndakapera simba chokwadi kuparadza
imba yangu nekusanzwisisa here ko
zvakanzipotsas seyiko.. Ndakachema misodzi
chaiyo manje kwete yekunyeper ndakazobuda
muchipatara muye ndikananga kumba kwaMai
Nyatsoro sezvo mazuva angu akanga akwan
pamba apa ndaizonanga kupi nekuti
zvekumusha nehwana hwangu ndaisada
zvachose.. Imwe pfungwa yakamboti
ndidzokere kumurume wangu kunorondedzera
mushe asi imwe yaitya plus murume wangu
marokwe ayimad zvake kunogona kwakanga
kwatova neumwe mkadzi ikoko hameno.

End of Chapter

Chapter 22.

Kubvuma kwandakaita Willard kwakaita kuti ndinzwe zvimwewo mumuviri wangu ndakatanga kusagadzikana zviya zvinoita mwana kana pauya vayenzi.. Kuswera ndisina kumuona ndaitonzwa kuti panechaishota Willard ndiye ayiva mukomana wangu wechipiri kubva zvandaiv ndatanga kudanana nevakomana. Inyay yaindinetsa mumoyo kuti ko seyi ndisingaroorwewo zvinoitwa vana vevamwe. Amai vangu vakanga bakunetsera kudawo mukwasha uku mkoma Patrick

ndoyaiva nyaya zvinova zvakandipusha
kudanan naWillard nekuti ndiyewo ayindinetsa
panguva iyoyo...

Moyo waiva waperera uye kuzvipira chaiko
pamwanakomana wevaridzi takaita mwedzi
miviri tichiwirirana zvedu pasina kana chainetsa.
Rakazosvika zuva randaiva ndakamirira rekuti
ndiyende kumba kwavo ndakanatsa kugadzira
musi uyu apana wandakaudza kwandaiyenda
nekuti kana dai ndakaudz Sophie nemoyo
chena iwoyo zvaidirwa jecha zvese..

Ndakanatsakupfeka zvekubaira chaizvo
ndokubva ndabud kwakuyenda zvangu
semunhu ayiva murudo ndakaita
zvekutambirwa ndokuzoyendw neni kumba..

Mumba maWillard mairova mhupo uye
kuchividza kutarisa takatandara hedu kusvika
tese tavakusvotwa nekugara. Pagara
vanodanana munopazivawo Willard akasweder
pedyo pedyo neni ndokubva tatangisa kukisana
zvedu. I was a kisser izvo ndozviziva ndega
andimiriri kuudzirwa nenguva duku ndakanga
ndavamubedroom maWillard.. Hana yangu
yakatanga kurova nekuti zvandayiita izvi was
my first time and ndichitoziva kuti ndikuita
zvakaip.. Ndakamboda kupusha Willard asi
ndakazoyeuka kurambwa kwandakanga
ndaitwa nemukomana wangu wekutanga..
Ndakazongomusiyawo achiita zvaanoda neni
waneyi andichina kupfeka. Panguva
yaakandibvunza if i was ready ndakamboda
kuramba asi kamwe kamoyo kakangot hameno
chauya chinenge chauya.. Your kurwadza
zvairwadza zvazvo asi ayizviita ayigona
kunyengerera hake takazopedza and akanzwise
tsitsi nekundibvisa humhandara ko

ndaigotikudii ndakangoti apana nyaya asi
mumoyo muchibaka moto waipisa kuti twiiiii..
Padoor pakanokwa Willard akayend kunotarisa
pasina nguva akanga adzoka achiti yaiva
shamwari yake yaida kundiona

"Nooo Willard ndikurwadziwa ini apa masheets
ayinda ropa no i cant i think next time"

"Babe musiye angopinde munomu then wotaura
naye urimo imomo ahumuke"

"Wakutopenga manje shamwari yako ipinde
muno ndisina kupfeka yotoona kuti we were
having sex no beb next time kwete nhasi"

"Apana chakaipa babe munhu uyu
atorinemukadzi wake already agara anotoziv
kuti vanodanana vanorara vese"

"Yes ngaaite zvekuziva asaita zvekuona Willard
please respect that ndichaiwona shamwari
yako hakusi kuti ndikuramba kuona hama
yakoka"

"And unenharo Fadzie"

"Am sorry but i can't"

Akabva abuda ndokubva ayenda achingobuda
ndakasar ndikashing kusimuka kuyenda kutoilet
ndakabva ndasvikovhara door imomo ndaitya
kuti Willard anogona kuita zvemusor wake
akauya nemunh ndikaonererwa zvangu nyadzi
dzacho dzaindibata ipapo aaah munhu otoziva
zvatanga tichiita haaa no.. Ndakasvika
ndikagara mutoilet kwenguva refu ndirimo
ndakaterera hangu kuti kwaisava nevanh
vayiuya here. Pakapera nguva pasina auya
patova paya ndakazonzw mafoot steps kupinda
mubedroom andina kubuda ipapo ndaida
kutanga ndavanechokwadi chekuti ayiva Willard
badzi... Akapedza nguva arimo ndipo
akazotanga kudaidzira

"Babe".. "Babiee where are you"

"In toilet"

"Ok"

Ndakanyepera kugujura mvura ndokubva
ndazobuda zvangu. Andid kunyepa
ndairwadziwa kwete zvenyu zvamotaur zviya
ndayiita kunanaira chaiko kufamba kana Willard
akanzwa tsitsi.. Takawaranyura bed yedu
ndokubva tanogeza masheets aya nesu
ndokugezawo varume amhenovakasikwa
seyi ini ndainyara kutoshaya pekunyura chaipo
apa vamwe baba vachifamb bathroom yese

vakashama.. Takapedza ndokubva tasiya imomo Willard akati msikana ayizonanika zvaisava nebasa ndaifanira kuzorora.. Takadzokera pabed haiwa musiyu nyaya dzaitsva chakasara chinemudzimu wachowo wemaramba denga.. Zuva ravakudoka ndakatanga kunzwa hana kurova ndaizosvika kumba seyi zvazvadai Sophie akanga akuziva ayisazoon here kuti panezvaiva zvaitika kwandiri aaah ndaizoon yekutamb ndasvika nekuti ndingatoputike musoro..

"Willard kwasviba ndakufanira kuyenda"

"Tell me you are joking"

"Why"

"Unoenda kupi babe wakadai"

"Kudai kudii manje i have to go"

"No Fadzie apana kwaurikuyend ahusikugona nekunatsa kufamba chaiko woti oda kuyenda kupi kwacho"

"Willard saka ukuti ndisayende ndodiiiko"

"Urare pano"

"Panooo ndorara payi"

"Izvezvi wakambirara payi Fadzie after zvataita
woti oda kuyenda kumba koiteyi babe"

"Kana usikuda kundiperekedza ndoyenda ndega
never mind"

"ahisi nyaya yekusada kukuperekedza so our
sex means nothing to you"

"Willard yes tarara tese zvikadarika you enjoy
and i enjoy chiii chimwe chasara"

"Fadzai look"

"No andisikuda"

Akanga ayita zvino zvekupfunya chisero pabed
ndakaita zvekuwaruka nesimba anditozivi
kwandakariwana ndakabva ndatora hembe
dzangu kwakupfeka ndobva ndabuda
kwakuyenda... Ndakafunga kuti achatevera asi
hapana munhu ayitever ndakateedza road

yataiva tauya nayo ndichifamba zvishoma
zvishoma ndikabva ndaona tax kwakukwira
ndobva ndayenda. Ndichisvika kumba lucky
Sophie akanga asipo ndakabva ndananga
muroom mangu ndokubva ndatorara hangu
kubatwa nehope anenge ayiva marwadzo
andainzwa... Ndirikuhope foni yakarira
ndikatarisa ndokuona ari Patrick

Hello

Ko muripi tete vevanhu

Mubedroom mangu

Ko hindaba andina kumbokuona nhasi wese

Andisikunzwa boooo

Chii chanetsa

Musoro ukunditema

Shem saka wadyeyi

Hapana

Ok tikuuya naSophie nefood hanty

Boe

Ndakazodemba dai ndaiva ndati vasauye nekuti ndainyara kutarisana nevanhu.. Pasina nguva door rakanokwa Solo naMutsai ndobva vapinda rudo rwevaviri ava rwaiva rwadzokedzana ndaiti kuvatarisa ndaibva ndashuvirawo wangu mudiwa.. Vakapinda vachiseka havo amhen

zvaisekwa asi ini ndakaramba ndakafuga
musoro chaiko

Sophie: Tete Fadzie ko chii oyi mukai mudyeye.

"Musoro maiguru ukundirwadza

Patrick: Watanga nguvai ndatombouya maskat
ndikakushaya

"Ndanga ndabuda but andina kunonoka
kudzoka"

Patrick: Shemm chidya newewo zvirwere
zvinokudherera Fadzie idya unwe mapiritsi aya
wozorara

"Thank you brother"

Ndakaita zvekutsendamira chaiko kuti ndimuke
ko ndikaita dzungu ndaizvidzimbiraka. Iwo
makumbo akanga akadhasharara asi
arimumagumbeze zvawo.

Sophie: Akomanaka tete Fadzie musaite firimu

imi kurwara musoro mokamhina makumbo
kkkkkkkk

Patrick: Iwe ndozvaunoita wani tibvire apo kkkk

Dai vaiziva nyadzi dzandaiva nadzo vaidai
vakayenda zvavo ndakangoti nyobvo nyobvo
ndobva ndatosiya semunhuka anorwar
ahazopedzi zvese.. Ndakabva ndavapa
maplates ndokubva ndatonyepera kurara
ndaيدا vabude vayende. Mapiritsi ndakangot
vamasiy nemvura ndaizonwa kana sadza
rambodzika.. Vakabva vabuda ndokuyenda ini
sare zikubefuu chairo... Willard akabva afonawo
kuita sekut akanga akamirira kuti Patrick
naSophie vatange vabuda.

Ummmmm.

Pindaka paapp babe andina airtime.

Handina chandakapindura ndakangokata foni
ndokubva ndapinda pacho paidiwa ndakayend
pacontact

pake ndikaona acjitotyper chinguvana meseji
yakabva yapinda



Wafamba boe here ndabuda ndikakushaya

↑

Ndafamba boe Willard.

↓

So how is everything at home

↑

Boe

↓

And the pain??

↑

Ikurwadza

↓

I can see kut wakatsamw Fadzie am sorry.

↑

Wanga usikufanira kundirega ndichiuya ndega
Willard

↓

Babe trust me ndasara ndichikutsvaga. And
neniwo ndarwadziw nezvawaita

↑

Ndaiteyi

↑

After everything babe wobva wayenda iam the
one akubvisa humhandara iwe wakut
wakuyenda

↑

Wanga wakatarisira kuti ndiiteseyi

↓

Kuti ugare Fadzie after all ndakuwan uri sealed
dai ndawana usiri mhandara ndaiti pamwe
ndogariro yako manje eish ndikurwadziw i dont
want to think about it.

↑

Ummmmm

↓

But why nhayi Fadzie

↑

I dont know

↓

Kunani babe so wats next

↑

I dont know Willard

↓

But do you still love me

↑

Yes

↓

Manje nezvatoitika nhasi ndakutokuda more
please babe take care ofyourself dai wanga
urikuno wairara kusvika wapura. So what did
your brother say

↑

Apana ndamut ndikutemwa nemusoro atobva
muno now

↓

But babe auna kufitwa nekunyepa you are an innocent soul

↑

Ini manje

↓

Yes remember watanga kuziva nhasi all along wanga usingazive.

Hatina kurara musiuuyu naWillard tichitaura

paApp. Kunze kwakayedza ndikanogeza asi
andina zvangu kwandaiyend ndakabv ndadzok
kuzorara Patrick akazouyawo achioneka kuyend
kubasa... Mazuva akafamba ndirimumba
kubasa ndaisayenda asi naWillard taitaura.
ndakazopora ndokuchitanga kuyenda kubasa
asi naWillard rudo rwakanga rwopisa kutoyenda
mberi... Takazojairana zvekuti taiva takungorara
pese patadira nenguva yatafunga.. Yakava
mwedzi mishanu naWillard tichichovha asi
zveshamwri yake moyo wangu wairamba.

Rimwezuva ndichibva kubasa ndiina Willard
takadarika hedu tichitenga chikafu chekudya.
Takadya tikapedza ndakatanga kunzwa moyo
kumira ipapo ipapo ndakabva ndanzwa kutoda
kurutsa ndakamhanya kubuda mumota muya
ndokunorutsa kunze Willard akatever
kwandaiva ndokubv atanga kubvunza

"Babe are you ok"

"Yaaah"

"ko chii kurutsa"

"Ndatomboda kukuti chikafu chako
chakawanda mafuta i think ndiwo andirutsisa"

"Manga musina mafuta umu babe ekuti"

ungabva warutsa"

"anga arimo"

Ndakasimuka pandaiva ndikadzokera mumota..
Ndakatanga kunzwa kupera simba muviri wese
ndikabva ndakumbira Willard kunondisiya
panzvimbo ndiyende kumba kunozorora.
Munzira mose apana ayitaura neumwe
ndaitonzwa kusvotwa nekutaura plus mumota
macho namo mayiita semakanga marasikira
zvainhuw hameno zvaiva zviii.. Ndakasiw
ndokuzopedzisa netsoka semazuva ose
ndichisvika kumba ndakabva ndageza
nekuzama kubika nekuti ndaiva nenzara..
Ndakapedza kubika ndokudya nevamwe
zvakanaka hepano ndapedza zvikati zvatanga

zvekare ndakamhanyira panze nekuti toilet
yaiva kure ndakasvikogwadama pachiruva
chaivapo ndikapedza pandakati ndisimuke
kutendeuka kudai dhuma duma naPatrick
akaita kusunga kumeso.

Patrick: Fadzai are you pregnant??

"I i i.....

End of chapter

Chapter 23

Ndakasvi kumba ndokurondedzerera vanhu
mafambiro andaiva ndaita kuchipatar amai
Nyatsorovakafara sevachabata denga

Mai Nyatsoro: wow ndiwo makorokoto mai Dee
so apa dai watomubvisa pamukaka oyita
zvekudya bota mwana wako muhombe uyu
mukaka unoita zvekutenga.

"Ndotenga neyi nhayi mhamha andishandi regai
angonwa iro zamo ndozooona zvekuita"

Mai Nyatsoro: Saka wavakuita seyi manje.

", andizivi mhamha imwe pfungwa irikuti
ndidzokere kumurume ndonomuudza kuti yaiva
mistake our babe is not positive"

Mai Nyatsoro:ko imwe irikuti kudii

"Chokwadi handisikunatsa kuziva zvekuita
hangu

Mai Nyatsoro: wadii wayenda kumba
kwemurume wako wonoona zviriko ipfungw
yakanak iyoyo

Takabvumirana ndokubva ndagadzira
mikwende yangu kwakupinda munzira
ndakatoperekedzw namai Nyatsoro nemwana
wavo Sophia. Tichisvika pamba ndakafunga
kuti pamwe ndaikanganisa kuwona pamba
paiva nevanhu vakawanda kunze kwegate
kwakazaradzimota. Ndakadzika ndikaona
vanhu vaiva apa vakapfeka zvinhu zvitema

ko chaiva chiiko chayitika pamba apa
ndakafamba zvangu vanhu vose vangonditarisa
mwana ayiva akabatwa naSophie amai
Nyatsoro vakaita zvekusimudza Dineo..

Takapinda mumba asi pfungwa dzaiva dzopisa
sedzaiswa mugango ndichingooinda paiva
nebox remunhu mukuru moziva ahuchemi ko
unochema chii usikuziva zvirikuitika
ndakatarisa kumusoro kwebox kwaiva naamai
vababa Dineo avo vakangot vachindit baaaa

vakatanga kuridza mhere

"Waivepiko murume achiorera mumba nhayi
mai Dinewo iwe chokwadi kusiya wauraya
mwana wanguher kwakuyend zvako wakadiiko
kumusiya arimupenyu nhaywe mwana iwe
zvawamuuraya wawaneyiko ibva zvako pano"

Pavakatanga kuridza mhere nemashoko
avaitaura ndakabva ndaziva kuti vaiva baba
Dineo vakanga vashaika ko vaiva vafa neyi uye
riniko musoro wakatenderer pandirikud
kugodama pavari ndakanzwa musoro wangu
uchidhonzwa zvirukwa zvaiva mumusoro
ndakati ndichicheuka ndokunzwa ndairidzwa
mbama pandirikubata dama riya kuda kunatsa
kuunganidza pfungwa kuti ndifunge zvayiitika

ndipo ndirikutowedzerwa mambama.

Veduweeee ndakarohwa seimbwa yaba nyama
yemukwash ichigochwa andina kukwanisa kana
kurwisa vanhu vakatanga kubata vamwe
ndevaiti "musiyeyi arohwe akanga ayendep
murume achifa". Ndakazvamburwa
munongonzwa kuti nditize ndaisandudzirwa
nevanhu ndakazoitwa zvekukweverwa panze
apo ndipo ndakaudzwa kuti ndiri ani zita rangu
hameno akatozoitawo zvekundisimudza
murume iyeye akandibatsira akasvikondikandira
mumota mamai Nyatsoro ndokubva avhara
door nekukasika achitaura "Kasikai chitobvai
pano vanhu varipano vaneshung endai
munourayiwa".. Mota yakaita zvekusimudzirwa
mudenga chaimo zvekut ndakatovhunduka kuti
taizokudubuka zvedu hapana ayotaura neumwe
kuddzokera kwatakaita.. Kana vari amai
Nyatsoro vaingot vakati tyaire tyaire votarisa
mwana wavo ndakanzwa kunyara kwakanyany
ndaiva ndapinza vanhu ava panguva yakaoma

takasvika pamba ndokubva vapinza mota
mighedhi ndokudzikisa vana

Mai Nyatsoro: Sophie are you ok my daughter

Sophie: I am fine mhamha dont worry

Mai Nyatsoro: better then. Tanatswa
mwanangu ahuna kukuvara here

Vakabvunzawo ini vachizama kundibatsira
kudzika mumota ndakangodair nemusoro
ndainyara kuburitsa izwi mushure mezvaiva
zvaitika.. Takapind mumba mai Nyatsoro

ndokutevera mwana wavo uyo akasvikopfurira
kuimba yekurara ndakanzwa kudzamirwa
zvakananyanya nezvandaiv ndakonzeresa zvino
ndikadzingwa pamusha apa ndaizonanga
kupiko Mwari mandiras ndakagara pasi
ndokutanga kuchema ndiripo ndakademba
vadzimu vangu vanditore zvavo.. Ndakazonzwa
munhu amira muzasi mangu akatanga
kundipuruzira kumusana ndakatarisa kutsoka
ndikaona vari maiNyatsoro ndokubva
ndatotanga kuwedzera kuchema. Apa
ndaichema nhamo yangu kwete murume ayiba
afa zvaitovapachena kuti pamba apa
ndaizodzingwa pasina mazuva.. Vakabva
vagara padivi neni ndokutanga kundinyaradza
zvavo. Amai ava anenge ayiva ngirozi yaMwari
imi nekuti hakuna munhu anorarama anota
ura mashoko akadai. Panguva yavakataura neni
vakapedza ndokunditi tinamate takabatana
maoko ndokubva vanamata ini ndaiva
ndakanyarara vakanamata vachikumbirira moyo

wangu kuti usimbiswe ndakanzwa misodzi
ichiuya zvekare..

Vakazopedz kunamat ndokubva vagara zvavo
vachindibvunza zvakawa wanda pamusoro
pemurume wangu ndakatombofunga kuti
pamwe navo vakanga vakufunga kuti zvedi
ndini ndaiva ndasiya ndaita mabasa iwayo.
Ndakaoindura zvole zvaibvunzwa ndisina
pandainyepakana kukakama vapedza
ndakabvunzawo kuti saka Sophie akangaasina
kukuvara here ndakakumbirisa ruregerero
nezvandaiva ndakonzeres

Mai Nyatsoro: Ari ryt Sophie ahana kumboitwa
chinhu badzi avhunduka oooh uyu arikuuya uyu.
Ko watomuka nhayiwe

Sophie: Ehe mhamha andisikugona kurara kwacho

Mai nyatsor: Ko chii futi usanyepaka kuti ahuna zvawaitwa iwe

Sophie:kkkkk ayiwamhamha ndiri boe ini apana zvandaitw nguva iya ndangotora vana ndikamhanya kudzoka mumota. Mai De murikunzw seyi

"Ndirinane wena sorry Sophie nezvawasangan

nazvo plz forgv me"

Sophie: Its ok ndakaona zvikuru kukunda izvi
mai Dee

Takakurukura ndichisimbiswa ndaisimbiswa
vaNyatsoro vakazouyawo ndokushumwa nyaya
yaiva yaitika vakati ndaifanira kuudza vabereki
vangu ndokubva tafona ipapo.. Amai vangu
vakatoti ivo vakanga vanzwa kuti ndakugara
neumwe murume moziva hama dzaDanie
dzaiva dzakandivenga asi ndaisaziva kuti
kusvika pastage iyoyi. Ndaknzwa kuvavenga
chaiko asi Amai Nyatsoro vakati ndisiire zvese
mumaoko aMwari. Ndakazoudzawo vabereki
vangu kuti ndaizouy kana ndawana mari
yekukwira ndizvo ndaiva ndanzi nditaure.

Patakapedz ndakashamisk nemashok akataurw
vaNyatsoro vakati ndaizofanira kutsvaga
kabasa ndichigara ipapo kuchengeta vana uye
kumirira zvekumusha kwemurume wangu kuti
vaizomisa zvipi zvacho.

Takazoparadzana ndokuyenda kunorara nevana
vangu naSophie ayiva akangonyarara zvichida
ayiva asvotwa nekugara kwandaizoita pamba
pavo hameno. Ndakati regai nditange kutaura
ndiri ini

"Mainini manyarara nguva yareba"

""Kutoneta hangu"

"hooo ndafunga kuti pamwe amuna kufarira
kugara pamba penyu kwandirikuita afteer
zvaitika mazugarodoka"

"Ayiwaa aaah kana kutonzwa kuneta hangu"

"ndiregerereiwo veduwee kana zvichibvira
ndosva ndayend zvangu"

Akaramba akanditarisa mumaziso mwana ayiva
nerudo rwaamai vake iyeye akadzika pabed
pake ndokuuya kugara kumakumbo kwangu

ndokubva atanga kutambisa gumbeze randaiva
ndakafuga ndokuzoti

"Mai Dee i want to tell you something moziva
here kuti imi neni pano takangofanana i was a
maid pamba pano dear"

"Nooo noo iti urikutamba ayiwa aaahh"

"Yaah zivai izvozvo andina kana ukama namai
Nyatsor badzi ndakaita humhandara hwangu
pano vakanditorawo ndichishand kusvika
ndizowane murume akandiroora uyu zvairwadz
mumarriage yangu asi vakamira neni kusvika
nhasi uno so pfungwa yekut ndatsamwir

iwe kugara pano ibise uye chese chawaudzwa
namai Nyatsoro ita ichocho mukadzi anoda
Mwari uye anod mwana anoterera anovaka
mashoko ake ukateedza one day you will be a
strong woman am telling you"

"Ummmmm nhayweee saka ivo vana vavo
varikupi"

"Avana kubvira vakaita mwana kubva
vachiroorwa

"Ko murume wavo"

"Ahana vana vanhu ava vanodanana zvekuti uchazvionawo. Chandakaona mumba mukagara muchinamata nguva yenyu zhinji inova yemufaro vanhukadzi we fight nevarume nekushaya zivo"

Mwana uyu ayiva mudiki kwandiri asi mashoko akataura akandisimbisa ndakatoona kuti heya kunze uku kunotori nevakadzi vaneavowo matambudziko asi they remain strong.. Ndakaonazve kuti in every marriage munezvamo asi zvozonosiyana pakuti how do you solve your problem... Ini ndaichema newangu murume ayihura asi vana ndaivanavo kunze uko kune ayitova naye asingahure asi mbereko asina ukuwo kuine arikuhurirwa asinazve mwana pamusoro pazvo arinherera

asi oramba achirumbidza uye kutaura mashoko
anovaka kudai iiii Mwari ndibatsirei i want to be
a Strong Woman neniwo ndimire pamberi
pevamwe vakadzi ndichivasimbisa pese
pavanoremerw.. Ndakaon ndiine zvakawanda
zvekutenda nazvo Mwari panekuzhamba misi
yose nyay yaSophie yakandirwadza munhu
kuita mimba dzinosvika shanu asi asina kana
nemwana umwechete wakambobatawo
nemaoko ake nhayi Mwari muripiko..

Hatina kurara zuva iri naSophie tichikurukura murume wake akazofona akati ayizouya kumutora mangwana ndakatombosurukirwa ndaida kumboswera naye ndichidzidziswa zvimwe.. Ppakwakayedza akamuka ndokugadzirira zvake kwakumirira murume wake.. Akatozouya patova paya ndokukwazisana nevamwe vose.

Mai Nyatsoro: Patrick urikuonak kuti mimba yakubuda iyo mukadzi wako anofanira kubva pamba

Patrick: Ndizvozvo mhamha andisikuziva kuti manje todii

Mai Nyatsoro: Kuno hakuna anomuona ngaachiuya agarire kuno anobvaauya nezvinhu makatengaka

Patrick: Takatenga mhamha horyt anodzoka

mangwana

Mai Nyatsoro: Ehe ngaachibva pamba wakaipaa
anozotitangira isu tanga tamboyambuka kudai.
Zvamurimi mosvikofuriran andidi kukuteverai
vanhu imi.

Patrick: kkkkk anouya mhamha regai tiyende.

Ndakatarisa Sophie ndikashaya mimba yainzi
yakuoneka kuti yaiva payi ini ndaitoti
ichikutanga ini. Ndakatoyeva zvangu
vachitamba chikudo vachiyenda kumota

Mai Nyatsoro: Heeey Patrick munhu akadonha kauyo

Akabva amuita wekusimudza achimutsvoda vachiseka vose mai Nyatsoro vakatozogumawo voseka. Vakabv vasimudza mota ndokubva vayend ndipo ndakati ndichibvunza.

"Mhamha Sophie mati atokurirwa"

"Ehe mazuva ake akutokwana uwone anosiremerwa zvemwaka uno amhenozvauyawo seyi asi yakuoneka zvayo"

"Ibva kana kumbomuona ndikutoti achikutang
ini ndichiona achimbofinyama finyama kkkkk"

"Kutofinyama kwekuremerwa uko ahunzwi
achimbot akaneta here"

"Aaah ndaiti pamwe kuyemerawo amai vake ini
kkkk ayiwa anedumb rakanaka"

"Anekodzero yekuyema hake mwana uyu
akapinda nemusiri mezera rake"

"Neyi mhamah"

"Murivakadzi mese muchaudzana henyu.
Arikudzoka pano achagara pano kusvika
asununguka"

"Ok mhamha"

"Yaaah this woman was a hard rock to crack
ahana kuda kutaura nyaya yaSophie ndaifunga
kuti achataura asi akabva atochinja zvake
nyaya.. Takazoswer tose tichigadzira garden
ndipo vakazondit ndaifanira kuzobatsira Sophie

ndiye wandaiva ndagarira pamba apa... Sophia
anenge ayindinyepera chete kuti ahas mwana
wamai ava nekuti vanomuda ipapa vakuti ndiite
msikana wake webasa plus moyo yavo
yakafananana anenge ayingoda kuti
ndisafungisise chete...

Rechimangwana Siphie akadsoswa nemurume
wake nezvinhu zvake pamba pakava nemufaro
wainatsa kuona kuti Mai Nyatsoro varikufara
chose.. Takagara pamba pasina zvainetsa
mwedzi wakapera tikapinda paneumwe Sophie
akanga amenyeka mwana ayiva anaka zvake
iyeye murunmmewake ayipot achiuya kumuona
oyenda zvake... Rimwezuva takagara zvedu
akatanga kungoshanyarika shanyarika
zvaisanzwisisika apa murume wake akanga
abva kubuda ndakambosiyana nazvo asi
ndakazooka shasha yachinja kumeso manje

"Mainn are yu ok"

"Yeah"

Ayidaira achizama kusimuka ndakabva ndaona mazimvura mumakumbo ake nayewo akaridza mhere ndakabva ndaziva kuti ayiva mulabour ndokufonera amai vake vakat ambulance yaizosvika nekukasika....

End of chapter

Chapter 24

..... l i l"

"Ko wakatanga rini zvekare kukakama nhaywe
are you pregnant"

"Iam not pregnant mkoma Patrick why
mabvunza"

"zvaurikuit zvoitwa nemunhu anemimba Fadzie

taura chokwadi wakarara nemukomana kaiwe"

"Whaaaat like seriously mkoma Patrick how can you ask that question"

"Your actions are telling me so Fadzie ndinopika nababa vangu kudai iwe ndiwe wandichauraya nekurova"

"Oooh there you go again kufunga kurova badzi akuudzai zvemimb ndiyani munhu ahachabvumidzwe kurutsa nekuti kuna Patrick anofungira uye anemangoromera munonditor seyi chaizvo pregnant ini manje for whooo yakuita zvekunaya here or kuwanikirwa

musadza so if ichiuya kudaro ooh then you also pregnantka"

Ndakamudzura nembama Fadzie muromo wake waiva wanyanya kuvhurika.. Kutuka ini manje kut ndinemimba am i a woman anoita pamuviri ndakamurovera muromo wake iwoyo ndikati ndadenha mangwiro akapopota zvandaisazivawo kubva kare kuti Fadzie anopopota kudai akatanga kubhidhaira achiyend kuroom kwake kwairara ndikamutevera ikoko ndaida kunoita wekudzvuraudza chaiko.. Takapindirana mumba muya ndokubva atanga kuchema achiita kundivinga kuzomira pamberi pangu seayida kurwa neni

"Kundirovera kuti ndibvume nhumbu yandisina Patrick as if unemusi wawakarara neni i hate you Patrick ndinodemba nezuva randakaita hanzvadzi yako wamboona kuti ndine nhumbu zvawakuita karati dzako pandiri ndinoda kuvaudza mhamha uriimbwa Patrick wazvinzwa iya inemuswe wakarebesa nxaaaah"

Fadzie paakati "i hate you" ndakatarisa mumaziso ake ndikaona kuti ayirevesa chokwad ndaiva ndamurovera pasina.. Nekuti ndakanga ndavakunyara ndakazongozvishingisa ndokubva ndati

"If you not pregnant seyi warutsa and tofanira kuita matest"

"Oooh yes tinoita what if ndikabuda ndisina nhumbu iwe wandizvambura nemaoko ako akajaira kurova vanhu iwaya. Munhu ahachatotenderwi kurutsa i told you few months ago kuti andisikunzwa mushe mukatouy kundiona ok so dai ndichiziv kut inhumb ndaizopedzerei nguva ndichikuzivisai nezveurwere hwangu haaaa"

Amhen0 ndaiva ndapindwawo neyi ini kubvunza mubvunzo wakadai kuna Fadzie ndakayeuk zuva riye raakati ayirwarawo zvedi ndikaona kuti murume mkuru ndakanga dzungu chairo.. Paakabvuma kutesta ndakatoonak kut chokwadi ndaiva ndamupumha ikowo kubvira ndichigara naye andina kumboona Fadzie

achitaridza kuva nemukoman.. Ndakanzwa
kunyara murume mukuru

"Fadzie ndazvinzw sorry ndangopenika wena
sorry mwana wababa vangu"

Jojina: you are an actor chokwadi
Fadzie haaaa so matobvuma kuti ahana mimba
munhu uyu mukureverwa nhema

Patrick: ahisikudai iwewe iyi Jojina wako
mwana wakait sey uchifarira bopoto pamusha
wadaidzw nani kunoku kasika kudzoker
kwawabva uko shit yemunhu

Ndakatoshaya kuti Jojina akanga auya nguvai
nyaya ayidzidaw ayiita kuremerwa chaiko.
Akaramba akamira pamusiwo ndikaita
wekuvharira door ndakazotaurirana naFadzie
ndokuregererana hedu ndakazomusiya akarara
muroom make ndokubva ndayenda.

"So matobvuma kuvharw nehure rwkumba
kwenyu iro"

"Ahura ayiteyi"

"Hezvooka anemimba isina baba"

"Mimba irinane pamwe ichabv ko iwe
unemwana asina baba"

"Ukuda kuzameyi Patrick mwana uyu ndewako
zvaunoziva newe"

"Ndozivey Jojina wakauya pano usiri mhandara
nguva nguva watova nemwana aaaah inga
Mwari anokuda kwazvo"

"Uriimbwa yemurume kana mwana uyu asiwako"

saka wagara ahubari mitisaka Sophie tiwone
kuti urimurume chipo makatamba chikudo
hapana chabuda wototiza isu ana mai Stacia
tine ropa rinoshand"

"Kkkkkkk iwewe chete unorwara"

Chokwadi mashokk ayiva ataurwa naJojina
ayiva emunhu uya arikutang kupenga
ndakamusiya ndokubva ndatoyend zvangu
kunorara musi uyu Sophie akanga asipo.
Ndakayend ndikabva ndatanga mdafoner
mudiwa wangu ko kana asipo mumba maibva
matoita semusimang ndakataur naye kusvika
pakurara hedu.. Rechimangwana pandakanotor
Sophie mai Nyatsoro vakati akanga avakufanir
kubva pamba nekuti nhumbu yaiva

yavakuoneka.. Zvediwo Sophie akanga
akuoneka kusimba kunevaimuziva vaitoona kut
pane zvakanga zvakuitika asiwo vasingamuziv
waingot kusimbawo ndakambod kuramba kuti
abve pamba taizongonamata asi ndakaonakuti
it was for my own good.. Husiku hatina kurara
tichikurukura nekuti Sophia ndaizomusuwa
hameno ndikasasar ndichipindirwa neuyu
msikana wemashavi uyu amheni ndaiva
ndaputirwawo neyi kubvuma Jojina..
Ndakamuka kugadzira ndokubva ndaperekedza
Jojina kumba kwaizonogara..

Mazuva akafamba ndaisurukirwa pamba apa
ndaiva ndakupedza nguva zhinji ndakazvivharira
mumba mangu hangu.. KunaSophie ndaiyend
asi ndakapedzisira ndakunyara kungoyend
pamba pevanhu zuva roga roga... Rimwezuva
ndichitobva kunomuona ndipo ndonzwa kuti

munhu asar akarwara ndakarova mota
yaitobhururuka semdege chaiyo nguva diki
ndaiva ndasvik.. Ndakawana patova
neAmbulance mukadzi wangu ayita
zvekubatiranwa achipinzwa muambulance iyi
she wasn't the Sophie i know apa ayitaridza
kuva helpless ndakashaya kuti ndomubatsira
here.. Ambulance yakasimuka neniwo
kumashure nguva duku taiva tasvika
pachipatara vakomana vakamhanyidzana basa
ravo kutarisa Sophie kudai ayiva ongochururuka
ziya.. Akapinzwa mulabour room neniwo
ndaisasara pakadai patakapind ndakawana mai
Nyator varimo.

"No Patrick mirira panze apo"

Ndakadzingwa muroom umu apa ndaidawo
kuona mukadzi wangu achibara vana vangu
vekutanga.. Ndakangobuda ndikanogara padoor
chaipo ndainzwa paripo panoita.. Ndakagara asi
pasina akanga auya ndakatang kuona
madoctors akaita mudungwe achipinda
muroom mandaiva ndabuda hana yangu
yakarova moyo wangu ndokuneta..
Ndakasimuka kuzama kupinda asi mukova
waiva wakakiwa ndakatanga kutenderera
padhuze moyo wangu ndainzwa kunge
uchasvetukira muroom umu ndakazooni mai
Nyatsoro vachiuya vakanang pandiri asi vasina
mufaro

"Mhamha tell me vana vangu vabuda manje its
been a long time"

"Patrick sit down my son"

" † ♂ † ♂ ndedzipiko news dzaida
ndakagara pasi ndakaramba ini kana vaine
zvavaifanira kutaura vaitaurak ndakamira
kokugara pasi ndokuti zvidii.

"Patrick ndat gara pasi mwanangu"

"No mhamha taurai ndakamira asununguka
here Sophie"

"Ahasat zvichikunetsa nzira ahisi kuoneka"

"Nzira yeyiko mhamha ndikuda vana nemukadz wangu"

"Calm down Patrick saka umudaidzir kuti ani azvinzwe manje.. Nzira yekut vana vabude ahisi kuwonekwa the doctors are trying their best but zvikuratidza sevarikupedza nguva and varikuti azviite kuti aitwe operation nekuda kweeee....

"saka ofa here mkadzi wangu nzira ahipo opp ahiite chindiudzay zvacho zvinoita"

Ko seyiko midzim ichikup nemubairo ndizvo
here zvakai kut Sophie asvitse nine months kuti
azowone nhamo mudai. Ndakademba hangu
chaiva ayiitira mimba iyoyo.. Doctor akabudawo
achitaura zvimwechetezvo uye waitoti Sophia
akanga aneta uye asisataure

Mwari muripiko zvichidai ndakakumbiris
kumuona asi ndakarambidzwa.. Mai Nyatsoro
vakazot ndiyende kumba ndaiyend kunoiteyiko
ndichisiya mkadzi muchipatara ndakaramba
ndikaita zvekupushwa chaiko.. Takasvika
kumba kwamai Nyatsoro vanhu waitodya zvavo
ndakatoona kut hapna ayiva neshungu newang
mukadzi. Takapedza zvikanzi tinamate
ndainamata kuti kudiiko pakadai ini Mwari
handione seayindida

End of chapter

Chapter 25

Hahahahaha seka zvako Jojina chiiko chandisikuziva pamusha pano hapana kana chimwechete. Kubva zvandasvika pano ndakais mhiko dzangu dzinotondiudza zvese zvamuri kuronga kana zvikuitika.. Pamdakaisa nyimo dzangu mushonga ndakazviona kut adzina kudyiwa ndobva ndatanga kutsvaga imwe nzira yaizoita kuti Sophia ndikudonhedze chete.. Ndakaruka zano rangu ndokuyend kwandaiwanzoyenda kunobatsirwa kuRugare kunaMadzibaba vanetsa ikoko. Ndakasvika ndokusiya mwana wangu kunze kwezambara sezvo paisadiwa vana ndokusvikoita zvaidiwa.

"Tokubatsira neyi nyakasikana"

"imba yangu yaparara baba"

"Aripi aparadza imba yako"

"Agere pamba ipapo nemurume asi
ahachandicheuki ndakambouy imba iyi
ichatanga mukandipa mafuta ekuti murume
wangu azore akazongomasiya mafuta aya
ndipo akatanga kusandicheukawo"

"hahahaha zvinhu zvidiki anonz ani uye mutupo"

tishande munhu"

Ndakataura chizita chaSophia apa chigoti
kushata madzibaba vakanditi nditarise
mumbiya mavo waneyi kedu Sophia karimo
zvako ndakanzi cherechedza uwone asi apana
chimwe chandaiwona. Madzibab vakandiudza
kutiSophie ayiva nepamuviri paiva patosvika
mazuva apo ko seyi wani ayosaita
seayiva nemimba ko chii ndskambofung kuti
baba ava waitadza kuona ini..

Vakanditsanangurir zvese zvekuti ayida
kuzobbisw pamba ndikatoseka zvangu
ndakabbako ndapiwa mushonga wangu
waizosungaSophie pakusununguka this time
kaizofa nayo mimba iyoyo kamunhu kepi
kasingagive upi kakatsika payi.

Ndakasvika pamba ndokubva ndaita zvandaiva
ndanzi ndiite umwe mushonga ndakaisa
mumvura yake yainwa yaigara mufiriji.
Ndakazotarisa ndikaona haiwa mvura irikunwiwa
wena ndkasekereera zvangu kwakanga
kwangosara mwedzi mishoma kuti Patrick
adzoke this time ndaizomunyudza mugaba
remushonga kuita wekukwatisiramo chaiko
andidi munhu akangwarisa.

Mukugara ndakatanga kuona kuchinja
kwaSophia uye akanga asisagare gare pamba
hoooo ndodzaiva mviro mviro dzekuda
kuzoyend nhayi manje achaona vadzimu vake
gore rino.. Rimwezuva ndaitowacha madzoto
emwana wangu ndikaona vaviri
vachiyemedzana vaiva vakabata mabag

zvaitaridz kut panekwaiyendwa ndakabva
ndaziva kuti nguva yainge yakwana manje toda
kuona kuti ayinomubudisa nepai mwana iyeye
kkkkk.. Patrick akatanga kusabatika pamba
ndikaziva zvangu kuti ayipedz nguva arikuhure
rake

manje zvaizopera...

Kwakapera mwedzi inenge miviri kusina shoko
remwana kana zvaro raSophia ndipo
ndakazofunga kufonera mai yaPatrick kuizivisa

Hello makadii gogo vaStacia

Uriseyko muroora marova murisey
kumasango uko

Kupenyu inzwaika Sophie anepamuviri

Hooo haaa panobva manje manje apadaridzi
5 months kkkk hoo akafunga kupamhazvee

Pakatodarika kare mhamha ndofunga akuto
sununguka

Watikudiiki ko andina kuudzwa wani

naPatrick kut mukadz wake anaka heeee
ndotouyako mangwana chaiye ndiite zvinoitwa
bodo Sophia ahafaniri kuita mwana bodo

Chero mukauya amuvawani amhen
kwaakayemdesw akatobviswa nepamba
mwedzi yopera iyo

NaFadzie kana kuti bufu ndouyak
vanondiguta Fafzie ndiye achandiudza
kunemuroi wake.

Zvakaomamham asi ndine
zvandakamboitawo ndakasunga kut asabare

afe nayo mimba yacho

Wakakasika kungwara mai Stacia hona
chirega ndiuye ikoko tironge pamwe tofanira
kugadzirira mariro acho.

Zvakanakai mhamha.

Pandakakata foni ndakazoyeuka kut zviya
taigara nemhuka inonzi Fadzie payard
ndakabva ndayend kunomutsvaga mumba
make waneyi ayiva machira chete hembe dzake
makanga musina kana imwechete uye
maitoratidza kuti makagumwa kurarwa kare
hoooo saka zvaitoreva kuti ndini ndaiva murima

chete Fadzie akanga ayenda ndofunga ndiye
ayigar naSophie or waitova vatama pamba apa
hameno.. Manje dai vakadaro vakatama ndisare
zvangu pamusha mukuru wakadai kana
zvikomba zvangu ndaifanira kuchizviunza
pamba manje regai ndimbosote yamai yati
irikuuya kuno mangwana iyi.. Ndakabuda
muroom maFadzie ndokubba ndatanga kuita
mabasa angu ndichiimbirira zvangu ko musha
wakanga wave wanguka.. Ndakapedza mabasa
angu ose ndokubika kwakurara zvangu..

Kuseni ndakamuka ndaida kumbotsvaga
zvaizondibatsira munyama dzangu ko murume
ndaiva ndamugum kare manje musi uyu
ndaitonzwa kuvaviwa chaiko ndakageza
kwakupoda poda mwana ndiye ayizonditadzisa
madhiri angu ndakafunga kunomusiya panext
ndokudzoka ndavekuvhara madoor ndopakabva

pasvikawo Patrick ndikanzwa ropa rangu
kufamba nemuviri wese.. Ndakananai kuyend
mukitchen maiva asi ayitaridz kushushikana
ndakabv ndaziva kuti rufu rwunenge rwakanga
rwaveko.. Ndakatanga kumupuruzira zvangu
Zviya zvandayiita zvidhara kumusha uko

"Jojina liv me alone"

"Ko chiiko baba Stacia I mic you ini mukuti poto
yenyu inopakurwa nani kana mukaramba"

"Wakuzondibhowa manje"

Akanonok muromo wake wakanga watova
pandiri takakisana maiwee gotsi papata sandi
kunaka kwekiss yemunhu afirwa nemukadzi
ikoko. Ndakasimudzw kuiswa patafura
ndikakumurwa hembe dzose rume richiita
kufemereka. Foni yake yakabva yaringer ndikati
ayisiye akaignowa. Yakaringer futi ndokubva
ndamubvis pandiri ndaida kuidzima nekut
yaindibhowa kana ayiva ani ayifanir kumirira
Jojina ayiva pabasa. Ndakadyiwa veduwee
kubva ndichigara naye munhu uyu zvemusi uyu
zvaikunda mombe kukuma....

End of chapter

Chapter 26

Musoro waitenderera ndakatanga kunzw
kuremerwa nemuviri wangu kunze kwakayedz
ndakasvinura serovambir irikutaimir
madzvombi pamushana. Mkadzi wangu
ayizokunda here ko zvataingonamata wani
zvazopotsera papiko. Pakwakayedz
ndakayend kuroom kwamai Nyatsoro
ndikanzwa vachinamata izwi ravo raitonzwika
kuti varikuchema misodzi yangu yakatanga
kubuda nekuti vainamata vachidaidz zita
remudzimai wangu vakapedza ndokutanga
kuimba ndakangomira pamusiwo pava paya
ndipo vakazobuda vakatorohw nehana
kundiona ndakamira pamusiwo

"Kwakanaka here Patrick"

"Mangwanani toyenda nguvai kuchipatara"

"Rega ndigeze iwe chisana kuyend kunogezawo
nekuchinja hembe dzako dzirikunhuw ziya
chairo"

"hazvina mhaka mhamha ndoyend ndakadaro
andisikuyend kumuchatoka"

"Handidi nharo baba zvichauya itay zvandataura
or mosara zvenyu"

Vaitaura vakaita kundisungira chiso.
Ndakacheuka ndokutanga kufamba asi pfungw
dzakatombofung kunanga kuchipatara.
Ndakazongot regai ndiyende ndakasvikonang
mumba mandairara naSophie misodzi
yakatanga kudonha pandakaona pikicha yaiva
kumadziro yevana vangu.. Chokwadi vana
vangu vofira mudumb here nhayi Tenzi ko wani
ndim munopukuta misodzi yevanochema seyi
yangu muchiisema. Ndaitaura ndakanatsa
kutarisa mudenga zvekut kana naiye Mwari
wacho akatoona kut ndaiva mdazosvika
pakugumbuka manje.. Ndakazonogeza zviya
zvekushinga ndokuchinja hembe pandaid
kunotarisa Fadzie kuti ndimuudze nyaya yaiva
kuchipatara ndipo ndirikupind mumba make
muchitenge megurwe rakasof kare kare pfungw
dzakatanga kupishan ko ayiva ayendep
ndakafung kut pamwe kwasahwira wake asika

mai Jully vaiva nemurume azvaita kut agare
navo ndakabva ndangozvishaira pazvo..
Ndichibva kuroom kwaFadzie ndipo
ndirikusangan naJojina ayitaura asi nekuda
kwepfungw ndaisanzwa. Akasweder pedyo neni
ndokutanga kundipuruzira ndakatang
ndichiramb asi ndakatozoon sabhuku vamira
ko vakanga vakagumawo kareka.
Ndakadzosera Jojina mumba imomo
kukanganwa nhamo dzese.. Foni yairinger asi
ndaisaida ndaida kuzoon nezvayo kana
ndapedza ndakakasimudz kaJojina
ndikakatsveta patafura ndikatanga kukaita
hwemazuva aya..

Ndakangonzwa moyo kumira amhen chii
chaiva chaitika ndakapushir jojina kure uko
ndikanorutsa musink. Hamaweeka ndakaruts
kwete zvekutamba kusiya padiki kuburitsa hura

chaihooo ndakasara ndopedza simba rese
rapera mumuviri ndipo pfungw dzakatang
kudzokedzana aaaah ko ndanga ndapindw neyi
kukissa muroi uyu zvichid ndiye watoita
ndirutse ndakagezam mukanw mangu
ndokutanga kutsvaga foni yakanga ichiringer

"Where is my fone"

"Mozoiwona baba Stacia tambopedza come on
am waiting"

"Nxah give me my fon mhani zvaitika apa was a
mistake wanga wadyeyi chaita ndirutse kudai
mwana wembwa iwe"

"Ani manje haiwahooo huyay pano apa
mutipewo zvedu tinenzara isu kunge kusada"

Ayitaura achisedera kwandiri ndikakaruka
ndamudzura imwe mbama andina kuziv ruoko
rwakasimudzw neyi ndakatovhundukawo
paakakwetsur mhere ndipo ndakaziva kuti
ndaiva ndamupa zvirango zvake.. Ndakatsvaga
fone yangu ndikaona yadzimwa nxaaah
rwaishura rwumwana urwu ndakanzw hashu
ndakafung kuti ayiva Sophie achid kundiudza
nezvevana ndakafamba kuyend paiva naJojina
ndikaita wekutsika size chaiyo inonatsa
kukwana.. Ndakamusiya azvambarara achiridza
mhere ndokutora twangu kwakubuda
kwakuyenda ndakazofoner mai Nyatsoro vakati

vaitova kuchipatar uye vakanga vabvira kare
vachifona... Ndakarova mota kuyend
kuchipatara nenguva pfupi ndaiva ndasvika asi
ndainzw kunyara nezvakanga zvaitika
kwandaiva ndabva..

Takapinda muroom maiva newang mudzimai
but there was no change lying pabed
akaiswa matambo tambo mamwe ayiva muzasi
mehemb.. Akanga asisabvumirw kusimuka so
ayiva netambo dzekuitira weti uye tsvina moyo
wangu wakarwadz ndakazvishora nezvandaiva
ndaita.. Ndakanomir nechekumusoro kwake
nekut ndainyara kutarisana naye.

Mai Nyatsoro: Ambomuka sey nhasi nhay
Chiremba

Chiremba: Zvakutoda iye Mwari aratidze hukuru hwake nekuti pakadai ndipo panourawa vana mudumbu to save amai vacho tikasadaro tinorasikirwa nevanh vatatu vose. Zvkaswera zvakadai apachina imwe option.

"Doctor please zamai kani i cant servive my kids please try yo best just name anything i will do it for you"

Ndaiva ndachiti kwati kwati nadoctor ndichimudhonza bhachi zviya zvinoit kamwana kana kasingad kusiiwa kurwendo

Mai Nyatsoro: mungatitenderawo
kumbonamata here

Chiremba: Namatai zvenyu asi musaita ruzha
rwakanyanya munokanganis vamwe varwere
kumamwe marooms.

Akatozosara opedza kutaura mai Nyatsoro
vaiva vatotanga kutenderera paiva pakarar
Sophie mai Jully naMai Dee vakatanga kuitawo
zvimwezvo ini ndokuramba ndakamira aaaah
ndaiva ndakuneteswa ini nemuchinda anonz
Mwari kungogara ndichimudember zuva roga
roga asingandidaire ngachiita zvake zvaanoda
nekut zvangu ahasikuda kuzviterera ndaneta

naye.. Vanhu vakatanga kunamata zvekuti
chero urimuroi newe unotonamata chete
pakachemwa pakaimbwa pakaomberwa apa
ndopandaid kuona nharo dzaMwari kuti
ayizoramba achit kudiii..

Takazopedz kunamata amai Nyatsoro
ndokutanga kutaura naSophie vachimupuruzira
dumbu rake..

Mai Nyatsoro: Sophie my angel i know you are a
fighter kwawakabv ndiko kure than pauri nhasi
like i always say usaras tariro kudenga
kunaMwari these two vachabuda zvavo its a
matter of time. Zvaurikusangana nazvo akusi
kut Mwari ahakude ayiw its because you are
choosen muromo wako wakasikirwa kupupura

you are going to give birth the devil is a liar.. I know urikundinzwa ndinod unamate mumoyo mako now ndibate maoko angu aya kana wapedza wondikwenya toita Amen your prayer isvery powerful Mwari anoremekedza munamat wemunhukadzi anomud... Namata mwanangu mumoyo utaure zvaurikuda Mwari vachakunzwa.

Ndakatarisa mukadzi wangu ndikaona azara misodzi pamatama ichibud nepadiv..
Akabatana maoko namai Nyatsoro ndokubva vanhu vatsinzinya pakava nerunyarar pasina kana ayikosora waingonzwa mishini chete patova paya amai Nyatsoro vakazot "Amen" munhu wese ndokuitawo saizvozvo.
Pandakasvinur ndakaona Sophie azadza piro yaiva akatsamira nemisodzi ndakafamba zvinyor nyoro ndokutanga kumupukuta

ayioneka kut ayiva nezvaayitaura nekut muromo
waizama kusimuka ndakazomukis pahuma
ndokubva tabuda kuyenda hedu..
Ndakanoswera kwamai Nyatsoro
tichinamatamusi uyu hapana akanwa kana
nemvura chaiyo.. Kwatova kumazuva rodoka
foni yangu yakabva yaringer ndakaitarisa
vakanga variamai vangu.. Ko vaideyi
ndakangovhura maziso ndokutozodaira patova
paye.

Hee helo

Unoshura here ungasiya warova mukadzi
kudai uchiyend nekamunhu kako ikako

Matikudii mhamha

Toda kuona kuti anopon vana vanofema here
Sophia iyeye usina kundiudza nezvemimba yake
wakat ndin ndinody vana vakoka manje
tichaona zita remwana wekwaManyere. Kasika
kusvika kuno ndirikumba kwako.

Ndakakata foni ndaiva ndapererwa
ndakatsanangura zvaiva zvataurwa namai
vangu kuna maiNyatsoro ndokubva vatozeka
zvavo.

Mai Nyatsoro: Kkkkkk usatya kana kuvhunduka
Patrick Mwari anesu ufunge zvako. Enda kumba
asi kana wasvika kumbira ruregerero usarwe
navo vakat vakuda kuona kunaSophie unouya
navo pamba pano.

Ndakagutsurir musoro hangu ndokubva
ndabuda kuyend asi hondo yemberi ndaitoziva
kuti ndaisazoikunda..

End of Chapter

Chapter 27

Ndakasara ndavanepfungwa yaibaya pamoyo..
Izvi zvaitoreva kuti Fadzie aknga avanepamuvir
chero zvazvo iye akazama kundinyepera.
Andiziv ndaizoitaseyi iye wacho ayitaridza
kusada kugara neni ini zvekuita vana kunze
ndaisada hangu nekuti zvinenjodzi pamberi apo
every child deserve both parents ndoita ipiko
plan kuti Fadzie auye kugara neni kumba..
Ndakafunga kubvunza Patrick asi ndakazoona
kuti ndingamuremedz hangu nezvangu iye
agara anezvakewo zvaingot zvaimunetsa asi
asingad kana kutaura nezvazvo...

NaFadzie rudo aruna kudzokera kumashure
rwaitopisa sembaura chaiyo zvekut
ndaitozvishaya kuti ko seyi ayisangod kuuya
kumba. Kubasa vakanga voziva nezvekudanana
kwedu uye vamwe ndivo vakamga votofungidzir
kuti Fadzie ayiva avanepamuviri sezvo ayiva

akuti chero akanwa nemvura chaiyo ayitorutsa..
Moyo wangu waibva warwadza nekut ndaiziva
kut dzaiva kodzero dzangu kumuchengetedza
murudo. Rimwe zuva akauya zvake kubasa but
she was very calm and aritori mumamoods
zvake. Ndakamusiya ndichit kana dai ayiva
nenyay ayizoitaura ega asi ahana.. Ndakatoona
kuti kungadok kana gore kutopera pasina
chaifamba ndakatora mukana wekuvhara door
paakauya nelunch ndokubba ndaisa makeys
muhomwe ndokudzokera kunogara pasi

"Wat the hell ar yu doing Willard"

"And you Fadzie wat the hell are you doing"

"Ndaiteyi ini"

"ignoring me babe for nothing ndaiteyi ko kana
paine chandaita togaraka pasi totaura ko
kukwindimarirana ndekwey babe"

"Oooh so ahusikuziva zvawaita nhayi"

"tell me Fadzie"

"Willard i think am pregnant and even...."

"So † ♂.. You think or you know everyone here arikutaura nyaya yekurutsa kwako and last time ndakakut unenhumbu wakat kudi Fadzie so is that the reason yu are ignoring me"

"Are you serious Willard kupa ini mhosva"

"Ati unemhosva ndiyani fadzie what exacly is yo story"

"Here is my story Willard. Brother yangu akandiona ndichirutsa and he is also

suspecting"

"So ndonyaya yawakatsamwir here Fadzie do
your know kut kutsamwa is not healthy"

"Healthy huh am i looking for good health pano i
need to get rid of this before it goes out of
hand"

"What do you mean"

"Abortion Willard dont ask silly questions"

Ndakaita sendabaiwa nemunond pamoyo
Fadzie wast serious at all abortion like seriously
ndakanats kumutarisa kumeso kwake ndikaona
kwakazara shungu ndakasweder pedyo naye
ndokumumbundira ndaifung kut achandidzinga
asi ahana akabv atotangisa kuchema..
Chokwadi Fadzie ndaiti akura but ndakatoon
kuti pfungwa dzake dzaisara paduku kufanana
medzaAndrew.. Akachema ndichingopuruzir
musana wake kusvika anyarar ndokumugadzika
pachair pangu ini ndokupfugama pamberi pake

"Fadzie think about it kubvisa nhumbu kuti
zvaita seyi kunze uko kune varikuchemera vana
iwe uchida kuuraya as if ndairamba mimba
yacho iam the one akakubvisa humhandara

ndikakanganisa hupenyu hwako but please do not remove this ungandirwwdzisa mudiwa wangu.. I will be there for you each and every second yu my angel i hav to take care of you"

"Willard atina kuroorana isu chaivawo chishuvo changu kut ndirorwe sevamw vana but look at me ndaita pamuviri ndiripamba amai vangu vachati kudii hanzvadzi yangu inondiuraya Willard"

"Babe chishuvo ichocho chichiripo ndaramba kukuroora here ini yes waita nhumbu but chihuya kumba then we will take it from there"

"Kutizira "

"Thats our only option babe"

"No i can't"

"What else do yu want Fadzie yakatodeuka iyi
ahichaite kuorera urikut hanzvadz yako yakat
unepamuviri do you think akazova nechokwad
panobud chakanaka here think about it babe
andisikuramba pamuviri ini tinongochata
pawadira pachu"

Fadzie yaitova miyedzo ndaiva ndazvipinza
pakaoma chaipo takanetsana kusvika lunch
yapera asi pasina chataiva tamisa.. Akadzoker
kubasa kwake ndikasara ndichifunga nhamo
dzangu apa ndaitova ndazvipinza panyatwa
chaipo..

Nguva yekuchaisa yakakwan ndakafung kut
pamwe ndowana munhu ayenda svikey akagara
zvake mumota asi shungu dzaiva dzaserera

"Hie babe"

"Ndyp"

"Hwz my boy doing"

"Kkkk ukutozvitora nyore zvako Willard"

"Babe zvakatoitika apaachina chekutya apa"

Ndakakwenya mota ndakananga kumba
kwanaFadzie semazuva ese ndakabv ndamisa
mota pandaimis mazuva ose

"Lets make it a day babe"

"But am afraid"

"of what"

"Patrick akaita kunditarisa I know him"

"Wait did yu just say Patrick babe"

"yeah"

"Wch Patrick waukuta nezvake the one
arikuitwa counselling nemkadzi wake here or
umwewo"

"Willard so ahuzive kut wayiit counselling
hanzvadz yangu here all along. Sophie
akandiudz and she was against with this
relationship "

"Ooooooh noooo"(ndichirova padeshboard)

"Ko chii"

"Babe the friend i was talking about ndiye
Patrick day riya akatonets achid kukuona
ndikamut azodzoke rimwe day from there
akanga akutondit makadyaka poto amuchad
kunditaridza babe"

"ooooh noWillard ahungadaro hako nhayi Mwari
Patric achanditsotsony ini anorova Patrick
ahaite zvekuseka hake"

"Babe pano am sorry but we ar going together
nhsi chaiye izvezvi i cant take such risk
kukusiya uchinowir mukanw mashumba no lets
go"

"Wait Willard lets find imwe way andina hembé"

"will sort it as for now you leave me wth no choice"

Ndakarova mota Fadzie achitaura nyaya yehembe haiwaaa ndingaterera zvehembe mukadz wangu achizorohwa zvake.. Takasvika pamba ndikageza nekuzorora hangu.. Ndakapa fadzie trouse netshirt yangu ndokubva agezawo nekuchinja.. Willard akauya and I introduce him kuna Fadzie mwana wangu akafara kunzw kuti Fadzie ayizogara nesu..

Willard: am so happy dady now ndakutaurawo
nemashamwari angu nyaya dzamhamha

"Aunty uyu anonziFadzie she is the one akaba
moyo wangu saka akugara pano ndivo amai
vepamba pano"

Aunty: Ndafara kukuzivai madam

Fadzie: Neniwo aunty and Andrew how grade
are you

Vakatanga zvavo kukurukura naAndrew

ndakavasiya vavakubika naaunty ini
ndokunozorodz pfungwa... Nyaya yaindinet
yaiva yekut ndakang ndamitis hanzvadz
yaPatrick apa matips ese ndaimapiwa naPatrick
ayizozvitambir here kuti ndaisaziva kana
zvaizoita sendaitosvotesa ndakamboita stress
asi ndakazongot chauya chauya ndaizoon
yekutamb.. Chikafu chakauya musi uyy takadyir
mubedroom tose naAndrew akanga atova
chinamira takapedza ndokuzorara asika
taiparara seyi paine nyaya yaiva mudariro

"So babe mangwan wonotsvaga hembe"

"Kup Willard ndobatwa mutown imomo ndot
ndikuitey plus mangwan ndikuyend kubasa"

"Basa imbomira babe obvious vanhu
vakakushay kumba vanotang kukutsvaga
kubasa so zvebasa imbomira"

Akavhunduka ndakatoona kut akanga asina
kumbofunga nezvazvo kutown akat ayotya
kuyend taifanir kutsvaga imwe nzira yekunotor
hembe dzake.. Akati Patrick ayiswera kubasa
maiguru vake nguva zhinji vanenge vasipo
pamba plus ayisavatya zvake.. Takazorara
zvedu hope kuuya dzese chaiko ko ndaiva
ndakagum kare kurarawo padivi pemunhukadzi
ndaiva ndajair kurara naAndrew wangu
tichikabana kabana mumagbeze imomo..
Kunze kwakayedza ndikaita zvekumutsw
ndokugadzirirw kuyend kubasa veduwee andid

kunyepa for the first time since mai Andrew died ndaiva ndawanawo mufaro ndainzw kuva murume pakat pevamwe varume..

Mazuva ayifamb kubasa zvainakidza Fadzie ayotsvagwa asi neniwo ndakat ndaisatozivawo and her fone was off takaitira vaizozama kumutsvaga.. Mwedzi wakapera takagara hedu naFadzie ndokuzorong kunotora hembe dzke takaperekedzana ari maskati chaiwo ndakasara kure iye ndokuyend pasin nguva ayitov adzoka achit hapana ayiva amuona asi pamba paitaridza kunge pasikunatsa kugarawo vanhu

"Am worried nemuroora wangu baba Andrew akazvitakura and facing many challenges ndiri tete vakaita sey chaizvo"

"Babe yu are also pregnant for crying out loud.
Muroora wako is going to be fine dont stress"

"Ndokumbirawo fevha one chete"

"Yeyi babe"

"I want to use your fone"

"Oda kudii ko ikawonekw ko kana fone"

irikuhanzvadz yako"

"Yaaahyu ar ryt ngatitsvage line ndoda
kumufoner or send message asait stress neni i
knw akandishaya anoit stress "

"ooohk"

Takatsvaga line riye ndokubva Fadzie azama
kufona sadly the fone was off maiweeee nguva
duku akanga adikitira akazofunga kufoner
waayiti shamwari yake ahina kunonoka yakabva
yadairwa

Hello

Mai Jully ndiFadzie ko Sophie arikup

Ndyp dea ko urikup urikutsvagwa

Long stroy where is Sophie

Kuhospital azvina kumira mushe
ahachataure vana varikunz avsikubud apana
masuwo and....

Oooh no

Ehe dear tirikungonamata unofanir kuuya
kumuona akaiswa kuPari

Ndichaita plan ndouya imi pamunobva
unondiudza kana mabvako ndoyendawo
andikwanis kuonekwa ndakatizir am also
pregnant

Wow hapy for yu frenty so ahasikuramb here
munhu wacho

Ndakabva ndatopindira sezvo fone yaiva paloud
takataura naMai Jully ndokuronga kuti
taizonoonawo Sophie mangwana acho
tosiyataita munamato wedu ikoko... Takadzoker
kumba asi wangu mukadzi akanga asisataure
angonyarara ndakaon kut ayiva stress
nemuroora wake so must do something kut
amuwone otherwise mumba maizonyararw
kusvika zvanaka....

End of Chapter

Chapter 28

Kwaingovawo kuyend kumba asi ndaitoziva kut
kunetsekwende chaiko nekut amai Patrick
ndaivaziva vaipopota kusvika vakunzwa rurimi
rwaneta nekutaura.. Rimwe gore
vakambopopotera vamwe baba mombe dzavo
dzadya mumunda mavo makanga
mavanechibage chaiva chakunofurura.. Baba
ivavo vakatukwa nezvemubhurugwa zvese
nemadzitateguru avo apana chakasara vepadza
kutukwa vakabva vatinhirawo mombe dziya
mumunda mavo hanzi ngadzidyewo kwangu
dzadya wani kubba ipapo mhamh vakanga
vakutyiwa mudunhu medu mese ini wacho
ndaitovatya zvinova zvakasvika futi pakut
ndibbume Jojina ndaisakwanisa kurambira
amai vangu nekuvatya chete..

Ndakatokaruka ndapaka mota andiziv
ndakanga ndasvika seyi pamba tsoka

dzakatanga kurema kusimudza ndikanzwa
mate kuoma mukanwa.. Kana dziri pfungwa
dzaiva dzati farara nemusoro wese kunge
mapete avhurirwa chokwad ndaitov panguva
yakaoma uku kufunga nhamo yemukadzi
ukuwo kufunga yandaizosangan nayo pamusha
apa.. Ndakambofunga kudzokera kwandaiva
ndabva nekut ndaisakwanis kuonana namai
vangu hongu ndoziva ndakatadza kusavaudza
asika sandizvo zvavangabve vaisira mhiko
izvozvo... Ndakasikiza kuvhura door remota
ndikaona kaStacia kachikambair kachiuya
kumota ndakaita nguva ndakatarisa ndaiva
ndatovarairwa chokwadi vana vaiva naSophie
vaitozbuda mudumb here kutonditambira
sezvaiva zvaitwa naStacia kana
zvaizongogumira ikoko kuchipatara Ko iko
seyiko Mwari achingoita zvevamw nyore nyore
zvevamw owomesa zvake musoro chokwadi it
wasn't fair at all ndakatovhunduka ndaona
tumisodzi pamakumbo pangu ndipo ndakaon

kuti ndaichema.. Ndakapukuta misodzi yangu
ndokubva ndadzika kwakusimudz Stacia uyu
mwana ndaitonzw kut hapana chaitisanganis
nekut chero ndikamubat apanawo zvandainzwa
ndaitomuona semwanawo wepanext door..
Ndichingipind mumba ndakabva ndatambirwa
namai Patrick ndakada kusimudz ruoko
kuvakwazisa asi vakanzvengesa ndokubva
vatanga kuita sevakanga vaplagwa pamagetsi
aya asiri ekutenga ekuba nekuti dai ayiva
ekutenga waizot ndikupedzer magetsi mahara
regai ndidzime zvirikuit ruzha

"Haiwaaaa unoda kumhoresa muroi nekut
asvika pamusha pano. Kukubereka kusvika
pauri nhasi ndakadii kukubanda sedhongi
rinobanda mashamba. Unechokwadi kut
mukadzi wako anosvika pakukwanis mwedzi
yepamuviri kut ibarwe usina kana kundiudzawo

kuti zvaita seyi... Wakafamba kupi ukanzw kuti ndini ndakaroy mukadzi wako zvino zvasvikaka pakuoma pakudiwa munhu mukuru uchaita seyi"

"Mhamha ndaifung kuti makatauriran nemuroora wenyu"

"Kutaurirana kutanga rini manje sarini waakandiudza zvepamuviri pake handiti ndinozongonzwa newe kutovanza sekunonzi achavabat vana ivavo zvidhoma zvamai vake zvinenge zvayendep zvichisiya achisununguka"

"Mhamha am sorry but ahisi nguva yekupopot

ino"

"Futseke wako iwe mukwasha weimbwa
ndakakupa mukadzi pano uyo anobereka asi
unoita wekuponda seunoponda nyoka yaba
mazai. Now tichabva pano wononditaridz
kunaSophia tiwone kut tonamata here kana
toyend naye kunobatsirwa kuRugare uko asi
tisat tayend kumbira ma Sita ava ruregerero
vanga vachid kutokusungis ndini
ndavarambidza wakazungair kwazvo kurova
mukadzi anokuberekera vana kuda iye muroi
uyo manje akadya mwana iyeye arimudumbu
this time anopabva pano ndaneta naye chasara
achadya neni"

Ndakatambidza mai vangu mwana ndichid

kukumbir Jojina ruregerero chokwadi mhamha
vakanga varwadziw nekusaudzwa zvemimb
neniwo ndakaita pfungwa shoma ndingada
ndakavaudza nerweseri manje vana ava kana
vakafa zvitorika pachena kuti kumba kwana
Sophie kunezviriko.. Ndakabva ndafunga
kufonera amai vacho kuti vauye varoonore
mwana wavo kana kuri kuti zvediwo vaiva
nezvavakanga vakaisa..

"Seyi wakapusa enda unokumbirana sorry
nemukadzi mukamuri menyu umo unoda
kukumbir pameso pangu kuti zviite seyi"

Ko zvekukamuri zvaiva nebasa reyi
ndakabv ndayeuka mashura akanga ayitika ipo
pandakazvambura munhu ndikanzw makumbo

kusungwa chaiko kusada kufamba. Ndakaita
zvekudhonzwa naJojina ndikatanga kuteverawo
asi pamoyo pachirwadz ndakatoziva kut
kwaitonova kunorara naJojina chete uku..
Ndakafung misodzi yemukadzi wangu
wandaiva ndasiya kuchipatar ndaizova murume
akaitaseyi anorwadzisa mumadzi misi nenguva..
Takapind muroom muya ukuJojina wacho
ayitoit seayiva nemoto mubhurugwa
akandikumura hembe dzose ndokutora amwe
mafuta aya anoshandisw paporno ndokutanga
kundizora kut ndimuzvambaradze ndaitya amai
vaivapo.. Akaita mashiripiti ake ose asi hapana
kana chakachinja ndaitoit kunge kamukomana
kabva kuberwkwa nhasi akambozama nepose
paigona napo asi hapan chakachinja..

"Mukufungey baba Stacia"

"Mashoko ataurwa namai andidzimba pamoyo
maiSita"

Ndakadair ndichinge tirikumwechete ndaida
akasike kundisiya murunyararo uye ndakayeuka
mashoko amai Nyatsoro kut ndisanosvike
hondo zvaizotitadzis minamoto yedu..

Akazongondisiy ndokut taizoonana manheru
ndikati patsvene.. Ndakapfeka hembe dzangu
ndokubuda mumba umu svikey mai
yekumamisha iya yakandimirir vaiva amaivangu
asi zvavakanga vafurira Jojina zvaiva
zvandisvot ndakatoziv kut ndivo chete nekut
ndivo vanga vati tiyende kukamuri... Ndichipind
vaiva vachiita sevachadonhedza miromo
nekusekerer amheni chaisekesapo..

Takazokurukur vakat vaida kundoona kwaiva
naSophie ndikabvuma ko ndakanga ndanzika
ndiyende navo kwamai Nyatsoro.. Sadza
rakabikw asi andin kudya ndaifunga mudzimai
wangu asi kunamai ndakati ndaifunga
kuvatadzira kwandaiva ndaita

"Azvina basa mwanangu mangwan toyenda
wakaitawo mukusaziva"

"Zvakanakai tinoyenda mhamha regai ndiite
maorder ekubasa ndine zvakawand zvandikud
kuita tomutsana mangwana"

"Horyt aaaah wotorara kwaJojina uku ukarar

wega azvibudi ndikuona kuti unestress"

"Zvakanakai mhamha"

"Ko hanzvadz yako yandisina kuona iripi"

"Akayend kushamwari yake yanoshand nayo
ndokwarikugara mazuvano"

"Saka nayewo ahasikuziv nezvepamuviri here"

"Ahas mhamha"

"Usazvipamhe futi Patrick unonatsakuziva kuti wakaroorwa kuvaroi asi unoita zvekutamba nechinhwa chinonzi mimba. Umufonere mangwana tisangane kuchipatara kuna Sophie"

"Ok mhamha"

Moziva ndaidaira manyepo andiziv ayibvepi ndakatozofunga ndapedza kuti ndanga ndirikudair zvekunyepa zvega zvega ko iye Fadzie ayivepiko... Ndakabuda kunyepera kuyenda kuimba kwangu ndokunofoner Willard ikoko ndaida auye kunditora nditize pamba apa

ndikamutsa yangu mota ndinobatw. Ndakafona
asi yaisadairwa kudzamara yakutopind pavoice
mail ndakabva ndafung umwe muchind
wataishand naye asi ndakatomut auye akapfka
unoform.. Ndakanopfekawo yangu ndokubba
ndadzoker kwaiva naJojina namhamha
ndichisvika padoor ndakanzw kutaura nemazwi
akakwir ndokubv ndamir ndaid kuterera
ndinzwe.

Mom: Anonyep achatot arare newe chete
mushonga iwoyo wawamuzora uchashand
zvawo pada unononoka asi manheru ano
muzore futi achakaruka anyura zvake iko
kamuroi aka ndofunga ndiko kakaita nhengo
yemwana wangu isamire ratovazvee
dambudziko rangu iroro saka mimba inogoit
yaani kana nhengo isisamire.

Jojina: Inomira mhamha nekut yatombomir
kuseni dai paripo pataita chivanhu chacho.

Mom: Iwewe chibva wanwawo wako kuitir
akarara newe ahazodi kukushaya kamuroiaka
karikufa usatya zvako akamubari mwana uyu.

Chaiva chiiko chandainzwa nhayimi huyay
mundinzwirewo.. Saka zvaireva kuti amai vangu
vaibvumidza Jojina kushandis mishonga pandiri
kuti zvidiiko ko iye Sophie wavanyanya
kupikerera kut ahasikuzobata mwana zvanyany
kudii ndakada kuridza mhere asi ndakaon kuti

ndingaita mbwende.. Ndakakwenya musoro
ndokurangarir mafuta andaiva ndazorwa hooo
ini ndaitoti ndeeporno izvo waiva mushonga
oooh nhayi baba muripi ndakadzoker
kwakutanga kuuyazve apa ndichiimba kuitira
vanyarare ndione kupinda.. Vachindinzwa
vakabva vachinjawo nyaya.

Jojina: ko zvamapfeka uniform yekubas baba
Stacia.

"Yaaaah ndafonerwa ndikudiwa kubasa izvezvi
munhu atova munzir kuuya kunditora"

Mom: Aaaaah ko wadii kumut asauye

"Basa rinopera mhamha iyo yatosvika mota
morara zvakanak mukasike kugadzir
mangwana ndouya kukutorai kuseni"

Ndakaona vachitarisana ndikaziv kut ndaiva
ndabairira kwete zvishoma.. Ndakasvika
mumota ndikaudza shamwar yangu
kwandaiyend akatoseka mushure
mekumurondedzerera zvayiitika. Ndakasvika
pamai Nyatsoro vasati varara infect
paitonamatwa uye mumba maiva nevanhu
vakanga vakawand vamwe vandaisaziv..
Ndakadaidz mai Dee padivi ndaida kukumbir
mvura yekugeza mishonga iya ndokubva vati
vakanga vakundiisira.

"Ko madzokerei husik huno bamnn
matopedzeran here namhamha"

"Gulez zvakaoma hazvo ndokuudza rimwe
zuva"

"Ok bamnn haaa akusi kuneta ikoko kubva
zvamabva pano parikungorohwa prayer no
nyaya kungoimbache chete"

"Kkkk ko vanhu avo vabvepi manje"

"Hanzi ndevemukuchura ummm ndaona zvimwe
panaambuya venyu she is a strong woman
chokwadi"

"Yeaah ahisat yaita here"

"yaita bamnn endai mudzoke nhas hanzi apasi
kurarwa"

"Hahahaha ndorara ini"

Ndaiseka ndichiyend kunogeza ndakasvika
ndikaita kuzvipara chaiko nedombo raivamo

ndakatozorega ndakunzwa muviri wese kupisa...
Hoooo saka minamoto ndiyo yaita kuti nheng
isamireka iyi iiii inga pakaipa or misodzi
yaSophie hameno ikoko asi yandibatsir..
Ndakapedza kugeza ndokudzok kwaiva
nevamwe kunamata amai Nyatsoro
pavakandion ndokuuya pandaiva vachibvunz
ndaiva ndafamba seyi ndikavatsanangurir zvese
nezvekunzwa kwandaiva ndaita mai vangu
vachinditaura naJojina..

"God will fight for us my dear handei tiwone
tinobate Mwari basa Mwari wandinonamata is
going to unswer us tonight zvakwan manje
zvikasaitika nhasi i will quit praying"

"yo fone is ringing mhamha"

So

"thank you"

Vakabva vadaira fone yavo vakaunyanisa
kumeso ndakasimuka ndokumira zvaiva
pachena kut munhu ayifona ayivewo nechekuita
neni nekut vakang vakanditarisa..

"Whaaaaaaaat" ooooh God yu are wonderful
you are worthy to be prayed i thank you father
yu are holly

Vaitaura vachisimudza maoko avo mudenga

nemisodzi pamatama vanhu vose vakavatarisa
asi ivo vakaramb vachiimba nziyo
dzekurumbidza kusvika vanhu vakudairawo i
was now confused ini ndakavazunza
ndichibvunza kut vaichemei tichemewo tese

"Patrick this is the time to praise just praise
mwanangu Mwari vanotid taropafadzw
nevana vakomana vaviri .. God you are
wonderful you are the only one for us"

Ndakaita sendaiva ndaita manzwira nzwira ini
ndakatsukuta nzeve ndichid kunzwisisa
ndikanzwa ndakupera simba ndiye pasi dhiiiiiiii..

End of chapter

Chapter 29

Ndakamuka ndagadzika pasofa zvaitika
ndaiziv asi ndaisaziva nzira yekufara nayo
ndicheme ndiseke nditambe ndiumburuke
ndibvarure hembe dzandakapfeka ndiiteseyiko
ini mwana wekwaMudzimu.. Ichokwadi kuti
Mwari kana okupa anokupa zvakaipetwa ini
ndaiva ndapiwa double blessings kwete
yekuseka after a long period of time ndakahura
ndakarova mukadzi ndakaitira mukadzi wangu
zvairwadza but akatsungirira ahana kuda
kundisiya nhasi andiberekera majaya maviri
oooh nhayi Mwari .. Ndakanzwa mashoko
aWillard achirira munzeve dzangu.....

"(Sometimes tisu tinobloka mablessings edu by

breaking our vows nekut Mwari anovenga
vanhu vanobreka mavows yes amuna kuchata
asi izvo zvamakatsidzirana muri mumablankets
those are your vows respect them and live with
them muchaona zvinokuitira Mwari)"

So i was the one ayidzoserera zvinhu
kumashureka ini bizy kutsvaga magirlferiends
instead of working nemavows edu naSophie.
Ndakanzw kuzviveng uye kunzwira mudzimai
wangu mukadzi ayiva akashinga iyeye she is a
one in a million. Vekurumbidza vairumbidza ini
ndichizvibaya nemibvunzo yangu ndega
ndakabba ndafunga kufonera Willard kumuudza
kuti counselling yake yakanga yandibatsir
mkadzi wangu akanga avanevana i was now a
father of two .. Fone yakamboramba
kudairwa asi andin kupera tariro kutoita
chandagwinyira shavi rebenzi chaiko
akazodaira zvake patova paya ndokubva

ndamuudz good news tikaitana makorokoto.
Kwatova kuma 4 mambakwedza vanhu
vakazonorara asi ini ndaingova pasofa pangu
ipapo andina kurara zuva iri andizivi kut
nemufaro here kana chaivawo chii. Kuseni
vakafumogeza asi ini ndakaramb ndainonokerw
kunoona wangu mukadzi ariye umwechete
badzi akakwanisa kutora moyo wangu.
Vakazopedza zvavo ndakatoshamisik mai
Nyatsoro vachiti vanhu vose ava vaizonobata
munamato kuchipatara kutenda zvataiva
taitirwa naMwari ndakafonera vangu amai
ndokubva tayenda ndaizosangana navo ikoko
ndakatoti andichakwanisa kuuya neko asi
zve kut kwanevana andina kumbovaudza..

Takasvika pachipatara nehuwandu hwedu kana
kumbonyara taiva tamirira amai vangu pasina
nguva vakanga vasvikawo vakataridza kusvotw

uye kushamisika vachiona vanhu vandaifamb
navo.

"Mhamha ava ndiamai Nyatsoro my spiritual
strong mom Mai Nyatsoro ndivo amai vangu
vekubereka ava uyo murume wavo arikoko
ndichikuzivisai"

Mai Nyatsoro: Ndafara kukuzivai amai Patrick
nemakorokoto.

Mai Patie: Nesuwo tinotenda.. Makorokoto eyi
zvekare

vaivawo vasina hana vakanga vakutopisira
zvavo nenguva diki ndakavhara vhara ndokubva
ndabva pavaiva ndikayenda kwakanga
kwakagara varume amai vaSophie vakafonawo
vachiti vakanga vakwira ndizovatambira
masikati ndakavaudz kut kwakanga kwava
nevazukuru vakakwetsura mhere neni
ndikatovhunduka pafoni kupotsa ndairasa kure.
Nguva yekut tipinde yakakwana ndokubva
ndapind zvedu asi apa pakatanga family chete
ini namai vangu vamwe ndokusara.. Takapinda
muroom muya tikawana Sophie akarara hope
zvake kutofa chaiko vana vake varipo padivi
pake ndakasvikosimudza vana vangu asi Gogo
vacho avana kubata kana mwana umwechete
andina kuita shungu nazvo ini chandaiva
neshungu nacho ndiye munhu ayiva
andiberekera majaya aya.. Kungobata
kwandakaita vana vangu vakaridza mhere

zvinova zvakapatitsa amai vacho Sophie
akanga achinja kumeso kwaiva kwakazvimba
ndakatoshaya chaiva chii.. Paakamuka ahana
waakataura naye ayiva akangonditarisa
ndokutanga kuyeredza misodzi

"Sha don't cry anymore wani tawana maruva
anotivaraidza thank you Sophie thank you so
much"

Ndaipukuta misodzi yake iye akabat ruoko
rwangu rwaipukuta misodzi irworwo ipapo mai
Nyatsoro neteam yavo vakabba vapinda

Mai Nyatsoro: Aaaah tofa nemoyo here baba

Two tapinda isu wow so cute mholo mholo
welcome gyz kurisey kwawabva manga moda
kuuraya mhamha kaimimi mutsilamb kubuda
manje mawona moto lolololo"

Vaitotamb nevana vakaita vekubakwa vose
umwe kudivi umwewo kudivi vachit vakataura
neuyu votendeuka votauro neumwe futi..
Vakazosiya kutamba nevana ndokuti vanhu
tose titsinzinye tinamate takaita kashort prayer
zvedu kekutenda Musiki tazopedza mai
Nyatsoro ndopavakazomhoreshana naSophie

"My angel how are you"

Sophie: Ndiii ndiri

Mai Nyatsoro: Shhhhhh dont force yoself hanty
lemme call doctor tinzwe..

Vakayenda ndokudzoka vakadungamidzana
nadoctor Sophie akanga avasununguka vana
zvake but ayitaridza kusasimba amhen
pamwe kwaiva kurwadziw kwenguva
refu.Vamwe vanhu pakanodaizw doctor
vakabva vabuda zvavo sezvo zvavaiva vavinga
zvaiva zvapera kwakasara ini naMhamha
ndokuuyawo mai Nyatsoro Doctor
akasvikotimhoresa tese

Doctor: Hello family eeeeh Mai Nyatsoro
munamat wamakasiya maita nezuro paya
wakatibatsira zvikuru isu madoctors taiva
nevanhu 20 vaifanira kuyendeswa kuopp and
three vaiva pa situation yakaita seayiva
naSophie but guess what takazocheka only five
and vakaita saSophie vakabara vega pasina
chakanetsa so toda kukutendai amai chokwadi
makatumwa..

Mai Nyatsoro: Thank you doctor ndinotenda
kana zvakafamba zvakanaka so arise mwana
wangu

Doctor: Ahasat anatsakuita zvakanakaa asi
kubudikidza namai vake vakasimba vanoziva
kunamata anoita zvakanak.. Sophie anga ayine

ronda mudumb rinova rakakanganiska
pakutakura vana vaviri kwakaita so pabuda
majaya aya we managed to close her tubes
forever nekut ronda iroro rakakanganiska
zvakanwanda mudumbu make again ndiro
zvekare riri kumurwadza panguva ino but anoita
ryt. Paari ipapo ahasat akugona kugara ega
motomumuts zvisvishoma nezvisvishoma
musamudzimbir. Kumubatsira kumutambidza
vana vake kana vochemba nekut ega ahasat
ogona kuita chinhu.

Mai Nyatsoro: Thank you doctor am really
blessed

Vakanga vochemba amai Nyatsoro ndakaona
naSophie obudisa yakewo misodzi..

Vakazogara pasi ndokutanga kusimbisa Sophie
vachimupukuta misodzi yake ivo yavo
ichodonhera pamasheets.

Mai Nyatsoro: Unoita zvakanaka mwanangu i
will pray for you hanty usasacheme mai Two
inguva yekufara pamwechwte nemurume wako
hantyka.. Yes wavharwa nekuda kwezvikonzero
but utorika navo vaviri ko dai wakavharwa usat
waita pamuviri ndiyani ayizozvitambira hona ini
mai vako andina mwana saka tenda Mwari
nwzvaitwa izvozvo zvawapiwa izvozvo

Sophie: Mhaamh ndaidawo kuitira murume
wangu vaaana vakawand.

Mai Nyatsoro: I know my dear chishuviro chemukadz wose kupawo murume vana asika Mwari anorong kuda kwake who are we kurongera Mwari gamushira zvawapiwa Sophie.

"Sophie i appreciate zvawaita izvo ronda racho am the one akakupa you are facing all these challenges nekuda kwangu so ndinozvigamuchira. I will always love and cherish you babe ndiwe wega amai vevana vangu"

Mai Patrick: Heeey heeey enough kani aaah nguri mabvirira ndoda kupa vana mazita tiwone kuyenda isu.

"I think Sophie ndiye angatumidze mhamha after everything zvakasan nazvo ndinoda atumidze iye"

Ndaitaura ndakatarisa kuna Sophie waiting for the names asi akaita nguba akanyarara akazoti pava paya ndokushingisa kutaura akati ayizofunga mazita evana vake ozotizivisa kana anawo.. Amai vangu vakabuda vachiita pasi pekuridza ndokubuda kwakuyenda.. Hatina kuzonyanya kugarawo takabva tabuda ndakutobuda Sophie akati ndisare ayida kutaura neni.

"Uuri kugarep Patrick"

"Kumba babe say wabvunza"

"Tete Fadzie vaa varipi"

"Variko vachauya maskati"

"Ooook unamate usarega usadya chikafu
chabikwa kumba chero kugeza usaisirwa mvura
yekugeza chiyenda i love you"

"Love you tooo mai Two sara nevana zvakanaka
ndichadzoka hanty"

Ndakamutsvod padama ndokubva ndabuda
zvangu. Mai Patrick vaivawo nepamuromo
ndakasvika kunze vachinetsana naBaba
Nyatsoro amai Nyatsoro vakagara zvavo
mumota mavo vanhu vakanga vatoungana
vamwe vachitora mapikicha ndakshaya
zvekuita ko vakanga vaitaneyi futi chaisakisa
vanetsane nemunhu wavasingazive
wavasangana naye pachipatara ipapo
ndakasvikovadhonza ndokupinda navo mumota

"chiiko nhayi mhamha"

"Rinojairira dhara iri"

"Raiteyi mhamha"

"Usandipinza mukoti wanzwa newewo izvozvi
unodzika ukatevera rwubaba rwako urwo
rwusina musoro urwo"

End of chapter

Chapter 30

Wakagona mwanangu ndozvinoita
mukadzi anoshingirira kumisa musha wake..
Ndakanga ndiri chiseko chenyika vamwe
vachindituka kut muroi anodyira vana
mudumbu wese ayida kundituka ayitot ayise
hungomwa hwako asi nhasi ngomwa iya
yakuyamwisawo vayo vana mumaoko..
Ndinotenda mai Nyatsoro Mwari
wamunonamata ndomudawo ini makanyurura
mwana wangu andiziv ndokutendai seyiko
muranda waMwari ini mai vake chaivo
ndakatadza asi imi ndokumira naye God bless
you azadzise zvamunoda zvole mupiwe..

Vakanga variamai vangu vaitaura nemisodzi

pamatama vakabata Tavonga.. Rakanga rava
zuva rechitatu ndauya pamba kubva
kuchipatara asi navamwene vangu taisava
nenyaya dzaiyenda mberi vaiti vakanditarisa
vofinyama zvavo pamwe pachokupfira mate..
Dare remumusha mana Patrick raivapowo
musiuyu kuuya kuzoona vana vavo..

Sekuru: Tonetenda mai Two zvawakaita
wakamira nemuzukuru wangu chero panguva
yake yekupenga nhasi avawo munhu nemukono
wangu wemombe ndinot makorokoto uuye
utore muzukuru ucheke vana vadye..

Tete: Zvaonekwa vaMudzimu nemukono wangu
wembudzi nhatu ndinot makorokoto makuru

Vanhu vose vakabisa zvipo zvavo zuva iri
ndakachema ko Mwari vakanga varikupiko
makore ese aya ndichitukwa ndichirohwa zvese
kupotsa kufa ivo vakanditarisa zvavo..
Ndakachema hamadzangu kudzamara
ndakutoita zvekutukwa natete

Tete: Ayiwaka mai Two vana avangayamwe
misodzi wakarwa kurwa kwakanaka mwanangu
korona yako nhasi unayo mumaoko chiregaka
kuramba wochema.

Mai Nyatsoro: Andina zvakawand zvandikud
kutura mhuri yekwa Mudzimu kusiya kwekut

makorokoto kwamuri ndichabvisawo changu
chipo ichi kunaBaba naMai Two. Chinhu ichi
ndicho chichakutungamirai pazvinorema kana
kupfava yes makunda apa asi azvirev kuti
matambudziko apfuura zvichauya
zvicharwadza kukunda zvamakambosangana
nazvo asi zivai kuti Mwari anokurwirai vanangu
my door is always open chero musu upi..

Mai Nyatsoro vakapedza ndokutambidza
Patrick kaparsel kakavhurwa ndokuwana riri
bible ndakanzw pamoyo pangu kurwadza
zvakananyany mai ava kubva ndichigara navo
ndichimusikana vaingondikurudzira kunamata
apana dzimwe nyaya dzataitaura kusiya
kweshoko badzi... Chakava chishamiso
pakavhurwa bible amai vaPatrick vakati vatanga
zvavo kuseka vachirovanisa maoko ndakshaya
kuziva chavaiseka.. Vakabva vasimuka

ndokutang kupopot sevagarwa neshavi

Mai Patrick: Vamwe vanobisa mombe
nembudzi imi ndopomubvisa kabhuku ndekeyi
matambudziko eyi awunoziv kut vachasangana
nawo ndiweka unomaunza manje inzwa
ndikuudze ukangosunga vazukuru vangu
uchandiziv zvakanak..

Tete: Nhayi mbuya vaTwo kwakanaka here
mukadzi uyu akabatsira isu tese pano saka
chashata chii chaunot chibhuku zera rako
ahuzive bhaibheri here iwe sey uchiita
zvinonyadzisa misi nenguva.

Kwaingova kutaura zvavo vega mhamha
vaisaudzw chinhu vachinzwa. Vakaramba
zvabo vopopota mumba makaita mhere mhere
tikaona vaNyatsoro vachipinda mumba
vakazvinipisa vakasvikogara pasi padivi
nasekuru amhenzo zvavakazevezerana naSekuru
ndikaona vakubud vose zvekare panze..
Chinguan vakanga vadzoka zvekare vaine
umwe murume iyeyendakang ndisat
ndakamuona kubva..

Murume: Pamusoroi pamusoroi ndokumbirawo
nzeve dzenyu dare... Ini ndinoitwa Junior
Nyatsoro ndirikufamba nemukoma wangu uyo
agere apo nemudzimai wedu.. Muchiona
tauyawo pano mhuri yekwaMudzimu tauya
kumuzivisai kuti mudzima wenyu uyu Mai
Patrick akatiza nemwana wedu makore
akapfuura.. Takamutsvaga tikamuwana asi

akazot iye mwana akanga afa akatiratidza guva
remwana mudiki ndokuita zvatakaita
ndokuyend hedu.. Tayenda takasvika kumba
tikanzi nevakuru ivhu ratakanga tauya naro
raisava remwana wedu wedu akanga
arimupenyu.. Takadzokera kunaMai Patrick
ndokuramba vakat ivo Patric akanga afa..
Kusvika pazuva ranhasi mukoma wangu
azosangana namai Patrick akawon kut akanga
arimanyepo Patric ahana kumbobvira akafa..

Imika akava mashura chaiwo ndakatarisa
mumba mese ndikaona vanhu vakatsikitsira ivo
mai Patrick vacho vaininge vakukwenya kwenya
pasi kunge pachait chigomba ndakapindw
nenyadzi ndakataris wangu murume ndikaona
akatarisa amai vake nemisodzi pamatama
ndakatarisa vaNyatsoro ndikaona vakatsikitsira
pasi ko chaiva chiiko pamusha apa nhayimi..

Baba vaitaura vava vakyenderera mberi
nerondedzero dzavo vakazotenda ndokugara
zvavo pasi vanhu vakanga vakanyarara kuti
mwiro kusvika Patrick azobvunza

Patrick: Mhamha ndizvo here and why
ndakakubvunzai musi watabv kuchipatara
mukati kudii nhayi mhamha kukura kwese kudai
ndikushandis surname isiyangu

Mai Patrick: Ayiwa Pati mwanangu baba vako
vaka....

Patrick: Baba vangu vapi mhamha vamunot
baba bangu vacho ndevapi tell me

Sekuru: Patrick!!! Calm down ahusi mwana mudiki wanzwaka.. VaNyatsoro mungatiudzawo here zvizere zvakanats kuitika..

VaNyatsoro: Pamusoro vakuru vedare ndini vaNyatsoro vacho varikutaurwa regai ndipinde munyaya..

(35 years back)

Taigara nemudzimai wangu mai Patrick asi takanga tisina zvedu kuroorana taitogadzirisa

mari dzacho dzekuyend kwana Tezvara. Mwana
wedu Patrick akanga avanemwedzi umwechet
uye iniwo ndaitanga kugara naMai Patrick
sezvo akauya avanepamuviri. Taigara tichirwa
pamwe pachu ndorara musitting room
ndadzingw mubedroom asi nekud kwerudo
mudzimai wangu ndaimud ndakaramba
ndixhishinga kusvika rimwe zuva ndakabva
kubasa ndokusvikorara mubedroom umo
mandakanga ndava nemwedzi wese
ndisingararimo ndakayeuk pamusoro
pewardrope ndaichengetera mari ndichikugara
ndoga ndokubva ndat regai ndiitore ndiwane
chinondibatsir sezvo pamba ndaisabikirwa uku
mwedzi waiva pakati ndichinhodongorera
ndakasangan nechikari chakanga chakanyorwa
zita rangu chiine micheka mitsvuku uye
zvimidzi hana yakarova ndokudaidza mai
Patrick

"Iwe chii chaunoisa mumba mangu ichi"

"Chipi handizivi"

"Unoreveyi togara tiri vaviri mumba muno woti
ahuziv saka chauya nani"

"Pada nemika ko ndini ndoga ndouya
nezvinhuher muno"

"Hona mai Patrick kana uchida nezvangu taura

chokwadi ndinokuregerera manje ukanyep
togarisana seyi tochembedzana seyi"

"Ndati andiziviwo shamwari saka iwe ukuda
kuzama kut ndini ndakauya nacho here"

"Ok am going to call my friend auye pano ndiye
achaziv kut ndechani uye ndecheyi"

Ndakafoner imwewo shamwar yangu sadly
yakazoshaika zvayo.. Akauya ndikamutaridza
chimbiya chiya akatanga kurira nendimi akazot
chakanga chauya naMai Patrick uye vaida
kundiuraya kut vasre vachigara pamba apa
ndokuchirasa akabva ayend zvake... Takasara

tikanetsana namai Patrick zvinova zvakanga
zvakuitika mazuva ose ndaiwacha ndaibika
ndega iye achiitawo zvake ega kusvika rimwe
zuva mdazosvika kubva kubasa ndikawana
asipo pamba sekwaiva kugara kwake kut
anomboyend ndakangot achadzoka asi
ndokwava kuyend kwake.. Ndakazomutsvaga
mumashamwari ake kusvika tazoudzw
kumusha kwake uko takasvika asiko tikanz
akanga akatoroorw asi ayizouya mwedzi
yaitevera... Ndakagara kusvika mwedzi iya
yakwana ndipo takanomuwana akutitaridza
guva achit mwana akanga akafa akarwara
akashaya mari yekumuyemdes kuchipatara...

Ndiwo mafambiro akaita nyaya iwayo

...

Vakaombera havo ndaiva ndakunzw kutya ini saka mai Patrick vashandis mishonga nhayi ko vakadii kungotaura kwaibva Patrick angadai akaziva baba vake kare.. Saka kubatsirwa kwose kwandayiitwa ndaitobatsirwa nemukadzi waVatezvara vangu ummmm nhayi Mwari dzimwe nzira dzenyu dzinorwadza.. Yakazosvikawo nguba yekuti mai vaPatrick vataurewo

"Ndineurombo ndakanyepera Mudzimu kuti mwana ndewake sezvo panguva yandaidana naye ndiyo yandaidanazve VaNyatsoro akamboramba ndikamupa mishonga yangu ndokubvuma soriii veduweeee Patrick baba vako ndivo avo vaNyatsoro kwaMudzimu ndakaita Fadzie chete mbereko ndokuramba zvekare..

Patrick: Hoooo saka mishonga makabvira kare
nhayi mhamha ko yamaida kushandisa pandiri
ndeyeyi naJojina

Ndakatoshamiskk nezvakanga zvotaurwa heya
vakanga vachinayo mishonga yavo nhayi
ndaknzw kuvatya ndokubva ndasuduruka
pavaiva ndaiva ndakuita kumerera.

Mai Patrick: Ayiwa mwaaaanangu ndaida
uroore Jojina ndosaka ndaishandis mishonga
pauri asi yairamba ndakatanga kudya vana
vemudumbu maSophie vakasvika pamwedzi
mitatu ndaitoziva ndobva ndaibvisa mimba

yacho ropa racho ndairipa chikwambo
chandakapiw kwandakayen kare chinova ndicho
futi chikwambo chinoshandisa Fadzie ahafi
akawanikwa

Fadzie: You are lying mhamha imi nezvikwambo
zvenyu ndimi musingawanikw ini ndicharoorwa
nyika yakatarisa

Vanhu vose vakacheuka ndokuona vaiva tete
Fadzie vakanga vapinda ndofunga vaiva
nenguva vakamira zvavo vachiterera vakanzi
vagare pasi dare ripere ndokusvikogara pedyo
neni takakwazisana nemufaro..

Tete: Mai Patrick muroora wakait mazvokuda mavanga enyora wonorongedza twako twese kumusha wodzokera kwenyu wakatirereswa mwana asiwedu takutambira nemaoko maviri..

Vaitaura zvavo asi handioni sekunge vaizvinzwa ini nekuti vakanga vakuita sevakurasa njere vaiva vongosekenyeka uku vachizvigwabvura nemuromo nenguva duku vakanga vazara ropa uye maronda. VaNyatsor vakaripiswa ndokubva vakumbira kuti vaidawo mwana wavo kwemazuva nemhuri yake takagadzira ndokubva tayenda kwaNyatsoro tikasiya mhuri yekwaMudzimu iripo.....

End of Chapter

Chapter 31

Nyaya yekut Sophie was in hospital ini ndisipo yaindirwadza ndait ndikaifunga ndainzwa kuguta chaiko manheru atatenderan kuzonomuona andina kurara ndainamata chete kusvika ndavakunzw nyama dzangu kut dzaiva dzaneta nekunamata ndakabatwa nehope ndakagara ndichiimba hangu rwuyo rwaifarirwa naSophie rwayiiti akaimba ayiyerera misodzi rwunonzi "Musandipfuura Jesu" Ndakaimb ndichiita kutedzera maimbiro ake uku misodzi iri pamatama andina kuziv kut ndakazorara seyi ndakatovhundusw naWillard ayiva pafoni paakakata akabva andiudza kut Sophie akang abatsirw vana vakomana vaviri ndakanzw kurerukirwa mai Jully vakafum kundiudzawo

good news ndikat kana abuda kuchipatar
vandizivise ndaid kuyend kumba kunoon
muroora wangu i wasn't there for her
paisununguka chaiuya chaizondiwana ndasvika..

Zuva rekubuda kwake ndakariudzwa
ndakagadzirir kuyenda zvangu ndokuzoyend
kwapera mazuva svikey pamba paiva nedare
ndakamira pamusiwo ndichiterera ndaida
kunzwa kut yaisava nyaya yekushaikwa kwangu
here ndipo ndotonzwa yakakura kukunda
yandaiva ndakatarisira ndakamboda kuchema
nezvandainzw asi ndakazvishingisa amai vaiva
vangu asi moyo wavaishandisa unenge
wakanga uri wenyoka kana chimwewo chipuka
chineutsinye andiziv zita racho. Ndakapind
vanhu vakataridza kushamisika nekundiona
ndakagara hangu ndichitaura newangu
muroora.. Moyo wangu wakarwadz nekuyend

kwaPatrick nemukadzi wake Sophie..

Takazosara pamba vanasekuru ndokuyend asi
andina wandakaudza nezvepamuviri pangu
ndaingonzvenga nzvenga sezvo ivowo vaiva
bizy nenyaya yevangu amai avan chavakaona..
Jojina ayivapowo asi akanga akutaridza kupusa
uye kushushikana nenyaya iyi amhenzo ayifung
ripi divi... Vana sekuru vakapinda munzira
ndokubva vayenda amai vakatakurwa
vakayendwa navo asi chimiro chavo chakanga
chakundinetsa.. Hongu vaiva vakakanganisa
asika amai ndimai chero vkaroya zvekudy
masikati chaiwo vakandibereka azvichinje
hazvooo ndakasara ndokuyend kumba kwangu
hangu nemoyo wekufunga vangu amai..

Munozivawo mazuva ahamiriri isu vanhu
mazuva akafamb takanga tave nemwedzi
kubva zvakayend amai vangu kumusha
ndaizama fone yavo asi yaisapinda ndakatanga
kunzwa kuneta mhamh vaisazviita
zvekusachaja fone zvaitoreva kuti vakanga
vasat vave ryt or zvakatosvika zvikaita worse
kubba kwavakaita kuno Harare.. Ndaifunga
kuyendako asi nedumbu rangu rakanga rakura
ndaizosvika ndoti ndakaiwanep mimba..
Ndakabva ndafunga kuudza mai Nyatsoro
vataure naPatrick ndigowana pekutangira vakat
vaizomuudza pasina mazuva mhinduro
yakanga yauya kuti Patrick ayisava nebasa
nazvo agara akanga otodawo mukwasha
takatotang kuchitaura zvese nemukwasha
wake vakanga vakukurukura pamafone..
Ndakamukarimwe zuva ndichinzwa kuneta
mwedzi yangu yaiva isat yakwana asi ndainzw
kuda kupusha mwana Willard ndakamuudza
akati tiyende kuchipatara ndokubva tayenda

tirimunzira fone yake yakaringer ndokuidaira asi
achitaridza kutyiswa nezvaiva anzwa...

Zvishoma nezvishoma akapaka mota yake
ndokunditarisa ndikaona ayine kusuwa pameso.

"Chii nhay Willard"

"Iam sorry babe"

"For what"

"Hanzi aaaah handeyi"

Ahana kuda kupedza kutaura takabva tasvika
pachipatar ndokutoiswa force labor nekut vaiti
mudumb makanga musina kumira mushe uye
ndaivawo neBP saka mwana ayigona kutsva
akabud akafa ndakanzw kutya nazvo
ndakayendesw muroom pfungwa dzichifunga
nyaya yaida kutaurw naWillard akazoisiya...
Pasina nguva ndakanga ndabatsirwa kamwana
kangu kasikana I was happy nekuva amai chero
zvazvo kaiva kaduku uye kachigara mugirazi
ndaitoona kut she was very cute.. Doctor
akauya ndokuti ndaizogara muchipatara
kusvika mwedzi yaikwanisa mwana nine
yakwana kureva kuti ndaizogara muchipatar
kwemwedz mitatu ndakarwadziw asi chekuita
pakanga pasina ndaitofanira kutamb kairira...

Willard akafonera Patrick achit auye amhenozvaiti atadza kundiudza kut zvaiva zveyi..
Pakauya vanhu kuchipatar vaiva nezviso
zvaingova zvakasuwa vese zvakatondinetsa
ndakazonzwa vachibatana maoko ndikashaya
kuti ndiyan akanga afa ndipo ndakabvunza..

"Ndiyan afa nhayi Willard waurikubata Patrick
maoko"

Willard: Aaaah eeeh babe

"Just tell me mukundivanzira chiiko ndiyan

wamurikubatana maoko"

Mai Nyatsoro: Fadzie mwanangu calm down
hanty uchaudzwa kana nguva yakwana be calm
for now

"Mhamha nemiwo mukuziv ko seyi ini badzi
ndiudzeiwo"

Patrick: I think you have to tell her mhamha
azive chokwadi.

Patrick ayitaura zvake asi ndakaona maziso ake

achinjenga misodzi chero zvazvo ayizama
kuidzorera mukati.. I was now confused chiiko
chayiitika ko seyi vaindivanzirawo or andina
basa naye asika kana ndisiney naye why
vasikutaura ndakabva ndatorara pabed
pandaiva ndokutarisa kuse

", Ok ndaona amusikud kundiudza chiyendai
henyu musadzoka"

Mai Nyatsoro: No Fadzie sandizvo mwanangu

"Sandizvo zviii mhamha so zvamukuita mese
imi ndizvo here why cant you juss tell me whats
the hell is going on"

Mai Nyatsoro: Ok mwanangu muka unditarise..
Fadzie kubva zvakayenda mhamh kumusha
avan kuzoita zvakanaka so vatisiya..

No not my mother
varikuuya kuzoona muzukuru wavo mwana
wemwana wavo musikana umwechete noooo

Ndaitaura ndichizama kubvanganyura musoro
kuti ndifunge patsva asi zvakakona ndakairidza
mhere muchipatara umu ko seyi zvakadai
Mwari akadii kuronga imwe nzira yekuranga
amai vangu panekuvauraya mybe
vaizotemdeukawo ko wani there is a second

chance for everything ko sey amai vangu
vasinawo kuuwana mukana wechipiri God
you are not fair iam stuck in hospital yet my
mother is nomore kunze uko why.. Musoro
wangu wakatenderera Patrick akazot ayiyenda
kurufu ayizondiona ndadzoka ndaizosara naMai
Nyatsoro akabuda ndokuyend asi ndakasar
ndichiita wekukwamatata kumudaidza moyo
wangu ndakaunzwira kure ndikanzwa ndabaiwa
ndokuona rima ndokubba ndarara ndakadaro....

End of chapter

Chapter 32

Chero ndozorwadzisw pasi pezuva vangu amai

vakanga vandigura kunorira nyaya yakadai
ndaiyitsanangurir ani uye ndichit kudii hooo
saka zvaitoreva kut mai vangu vaiva n'anga or
muroi kana chiiko hameno ko mishonga
vaiyifarira kubva varimusikana. Nhorondo
dzoti baba vangu (vaNyatsoro) waitovada asi ivo
nepfungw dzavo dzemishonga bakavhiringa
zvinhu.. Ndakanzw kuvanyarira asika ndiamai
ndaizodii kundiwardzisa zvavo asi vakandibara
kukura kudai ndivo... Kukura kwese ndichit
vandait baba sandivo kwandiri zvakamdirwadza
chokwad dai vabereki vaiketwa ini hangu
ndaizoketa maiNyatsor saamai vangu.. Amai
ava kubva ndichivaziv ayiva mukadzi anerudo
mukadzi akashinga pamhuri yake chero zvazvo
vakanga vasina mwana asi vaibata wangu
mukadzi semwana wavo nekudaro hazvina
kundiremera kuyend navo kumba kwavo ndaida
kuwana wekuturira zvaindinets mumoyo
mangu...

Kusvika kwatakaita kwababa Nyatsoro hapana
chakaipa chandakaona amai vaSophie
vakazoonek zvavo mushure mezvima zuva
ndokutisiya tiripo pamba apa zvese
zvaiyendeka ndainatsakuon rudo rwevaviri ava
kunyanya baba vangu vaitoita sevachapenga
nemufaro. Ndaiti ndikabvawo kubas ndaiwana
nguva yekutandara navo ndaida
kunyatsakuvaziva zvakanaka uye kurairwawo
sezvo taiva tangokura vaMudzimu vafa.. Amai
ndaitaura navo kubva zvavakanga vayenda asi
munhu wandisina kuda kuzocheuka akanga ari
Jojina ndaitoziv kuti kungodzokerak chete
kwaitova kubhabhatidzwa nayo mishonga nzira
yekumudzing mumba mangu ndiyo yandakanga
ndavakushaya iyewo ahana kana kuzombofona
kana kudii amheni pada akanga ayendawo
kumusha nevamwe azvina ayiziva.

Kufonerwa kwandakanga ndaitwa naFadzie
achindiudza nezvekutizira kwake andina kuita
dambudziko nazvo kunyanya paakandiudza
munhu wacho ndakaita mufaro nekuti ndakaziv
kuti akanga awana murume chaiye
ayizomuchengeta zvakanaka muupenyu hwake..
Ko ndaida kumuroora here after all Fadzie
akang akura anofanirawo kuroorwa zvake
apana chekumirira ndakaudzaw baba vangu
vakati nechimiro chaiva naamai vedu ndaifanira
kumira nemwana azviney takasiyana vana baba
izvo zvekut we share our mother matters most..

Mazuva ayipindana ndaiv ndonzwa kurerukirwa
my boys wow they were amazing "Tavonga
naTashinga" ndiwo mazita avakange vapiwa

namai vavo zvediwo ndakaona zvakakodzera
nekut mukadzi wangu akanga ashinga kubva
kare asi zvichikona.. Mumba mainakidza nana
Dee zvaibva zvangoyenderana zvakadaro.
Ndakazorohw nehana musiwandatambir shoko
rerufu ndiwo musu warwar Fadzie ahan
kukwanisa kuzvigashir kuti amai vakanga
vatisiy asi pakanga pasina zvekuzviita..
Takagadzira ndokubva tayenda kunochengeta
amai asi mai Two vakasara sezvo vana vakanga
vachivaduku uye vaifanira kupota vachinoona
Fadzie nemwana kuchipatara.

Ndiko kwakava kuparara kwevangu vabereki
hunherera ahutane zvawo ndakanga ndatov
nherera amai vangu vaiva varumwa
nechekuchera avana kana kuvigw zvakanaka
sesvo vakanga vavekunhuwa. Parufu pachu
vanhu vashoma ndivo vakauya ruzhinj arwuna

kuuya.. Ndakator twangu twese ko ndaizodzoka
pamusha apa ndichideyi sekunonzi pakang pari
pangu.. Zvataiva parufu andinakuona Jojina
aripo kana kunzw nezvake zvakatondinets kut
ko akang ayendepi asina kuuya parufu
rwasahwira vake ko hanty mishonga vaibata
vose here.. Takadzokera kuguta sezvo ndaida
kuzotanga basa mangwana ndakssvikorara
ndaiva ndakaneta asi husiku hwacho andina
kurara ndaifunga amai vangu.. Ndakafunga
kuzoyend kumba kunoona Jojina ndimuudze
zvaiva pamoyo pangu asatambise zvake nguva
yake.. Ndakamuka kuseni ndokugadzir asi
ndainzw nyama dzangu kuneta ndakangoyend
kubasa zvekushinga hangu ndokushanda
ndakachaisa ndokubva ndapind munzira
kuyenda kumba kwaiva naJojina ndichisvika
ndakaona vanhu vakaita kuzara musha wose
zvakatondinets kuti ko chaiva chii futi
ndakasvikomisa mota yangu nechekure chaiko
ndakanga ndavakutya.. Vamwe ndovaichema

vamwewo vachitaura vachirasa maoko
mapurisa ayivepowo achiita basa rawo..

"Makadii amai ko chii chikuitika pano"/

Ndaitaura ndichibvunza mai vaigara panext
door pedu.

"ndinofara mwanangu hiii taitirwa guru pano
Jojina anenge akazviuraya kare kare chaiko
tazongonzw mumba kunhuwa ndokudaidza
mapurisa ko iwe wakanga wayendepi"

"Andisisi kugara pano ipapa ndirikubva
kumusha amai vakashaika.. Ko afa neyi ko
mwana aripi"

Zvainzwis tsitsi Jojina akanga afa zvese
nemwana asi mapurisa akati maiva netsamb
yaiva padivi pake apa pamota pacho
paisasvikika nekunhuwa.. Kupinda mumba
makonye ayiita kukutambira urikudoor nemvura
yemuviri yaaaah apa ndopandakaona kut ndaiv
ndisin kungwara.. Chokwadi amai vangu
vakanga vandiparira imwe yandaisaziv
zvekuzoita nayo.. Ipapo ndakafonera
VaNyatsoro vakati vakanga vavemunzira kuuya..
Ko Jojina afa neyi azviuray nemwan ko
aurayirey zvake mwana ko adii kufira kunze
panekuzviurayira mumba mangu ndakashaya
zvekuita..

End of Chapter

Chapter 33

"Ayiwaka iwe zvawakaona zvadar wakadii kutaura"

"Ndakait pfungwa pfupi ndinokumbirawo ruregerero"

Vakambotura befu ndokuzoyenderera mberi

votsanangura nyaya yavo.. Ndaiva mudare
mumusha mwemurume wangu mushure
merufu rwake lawyer rake rakanga rauya
kuzoverenga will zvino ava vaiva amai vake
vainditongesa mushure mekuvatsanangurir
zvese zvakamga zvaitika nekuti parufu vaiva
vaita zvekundidzinga andin kukwanisa
kuoonawo pakaradzikw wangu murume
zvisiney hazvo Mwari anechekuita neni mai
Nyatsor vaigara vachindiudza kuti "For God to
raise you up humble yourself first". Chero kubva
kwandaiv ndait kumba kwavo vakang
vandishingisa kut ndisasvikoita ruzha nevanhu..
Gweta akazokumbira kuverenga will yabab Dee
nzeve ndokuti kwangwa..

Gweta: "Ndineurombo hama kukusiyai sezvizvi
am so sorry vanatete sekuru baba amai asi
zvikuru kunyanya iwe mudzimai wangu.

Tanatswa ndaikuda uye ndichagara ndichikuda
look after yourself and kids ndoziva
ndakakanganisa ndakakurwadzis mukadzi
wangu asi wondiregererawo. Chengeta vana
vangu vakure Danie naDineo tell them dady
vanokudai. I know i was HIV pstv asi iwe
waisaziva pawakazvibata ndakaita hasha i
couldn't control myself asi wayend ndakaona
kut ndakang ndakanganisa. Ndakakukanganisir
upenyu hwako nekudaro i liv this house
mumaoko ako uchengetere vana vangu imomo
mota inotorwa naBamnn baba Mufaro then
mashares ekubasa 12% dzinoyend kunamai
vangu the rest 45% goes to my one and only
son Daniel sarai murugare i love you wenyu"

"Daniel Senior"

Ndaipukuta maziso kuverengwa kwayiitwa will
ndakabatikan zvakanyanya zvaishandeyiko
kusiirwa pfuma iye muridz asipo ndakatanga
kuchiridza mhere vanhu vose vaivamo
ndokutangawo kungosvimh vachipukut misodzi

"Baba Dee ungadai wakandiudz ndaitadza
neyiko kukurwgerera wandirwadzis mudiwa
wangu kuzviurayira chirwere chazar nenyika ko
wani vanhu varikumw mapiritsi vachirarama
wakadarireyiko mudiwa wangu baba vevana
vangu "

Yakanga yangova mibvunzo isina anopindura
wangu murume akanga azvidimbura wake

upenyu.. Chandakadawo hama dzake apana
akarwisa papfuma uye rangu zita rakanga
racheneswa swzvo vaiti ndini ndakauray..
Gweta akazopedzis nemazwi akati iye
ayizogara achindimirir pazvinorema sekuudzw
kwaiva ayitwa nemufi ndokubba awoneka
kwakuyend zvake sare pamba toga nemhuri
yemurume wangu.. Ichokwadi pfuma inodiw
nemunh wose kuyend kwaGweta ndaisaziva
kuti paiva nevakanga vakatondibudisira ziso.

Tete: Oooh after waunzir yangu hanzvadz
wakamuuraya wakutor futi pfuma.

"Tete Maud ndofunga tanzw tese gweta
achiverenga tsamba apa"

Tete: Hehede gweta wepi zvikomba zvako seyi
asvikobvunza iwe kutozot tsamba ahiverengw
iwe usipo

"Handina mashoko ekurwisana nemi zvangu"

Vakapopota asi ndaiva ndakanyarara
vakatozonyarara vanyararidzw namai vavo
vachinzi varongedze zvinhu zvavo vayende..

Mai Danie: Muroora toyend sara zvakanak pano
pamusha bamnn vachauya kugara newe navana.

Kana paine chanetsa unouya kumusha wotaura
kana kuringisa foni iyi ndakanga ndaitengerwa
nomurume wako kusaziva ndokwaiva
kuonekedzana..

"Zvakanakai amai ose machena mazai hapana
dema"

Ndaitaura hangu ndichitaridza kutovafarira
chero zvazvo tete vaifinyama vachiita
sevachandirova. Kuyend kwavo ndakasara
ndokuudz mai Nyatsoro mafambiro andaiva
ndaita vakafarawo kwazvo neni

Wazvionaka mai Dineo kuti Mwari ndiye

murwi wehondo dzedu dzese.

Ndazviona mhamha ndichauya manheru
ndonatsakuoneka zvakanak kuna baba
Nyatsoro

Zvakanakai mwanangu rega ndimboshandire
mhuri yakura kaiyi kkkk

Ndizvozvo movanezuva rakanaka.

Thank you byeee..

Mukadzi uyu ayiva umwewo munhu kusaziva
kwaakanga akatora moyo wake ndinochinjawo
ndipiwe wakait sewake ndosiya wandinawo
nekut chese chayiita ayiita namazvo uye
kutungamidz Mwari kumberi.. Pamwe pachu
ndaitombot kwava kupenga asi ndaizoona
kunaka kwazvo kumberi.. Hadzisi dzose nguva
dzinodiwa hondo kana kupopota unomira zvako
wopeta maoko wosekerera woti Mwari itayi
kuda kwenyu ndopaunoona zvese
zvakuyendeka.. Kudzingwa kwandaiva ndaitwa
parufu ndaisava netarisiro yekudzok pamusha
apa asi kubudikidza naMwari wandakadaidza
zvazviit zvoga.

Ndakazoswer ndichitsvaira pamba pangu ko

ndaitova ndapasuwa pamusha apa chero hazvo
musha waizosiyana nemazuva ose asi chikuru
kuchema kwangu kwaiva kwanzwikwa. Ava
manheru ndakatakura vana vangu ndokuyenda
kwaNyatsoro svikey pamba pana mai Two
varikut vanhu varikunhamo kumba kwavo.

"Ndiyani afa Mai Two"

"Hanzi Jojina awanikwa akafa"

"Yoweeee ko akafa neyi imi"

"Akanw mushonga weroga nekut padivi pake
hanzi panga painechigubhu cheroga
nekatsamba amheno akamyorera ani"

"Yuwiii nhayimi saka mwana aripi mainini"

"Ndofunga mwana ndiye waaakatanga kunwisa
vakafa vose"

"Mwarika zvakaom hazvo"

"Mai Dineo shoko raMwari rinotiudza kuti
mabairo wezvivi rufu. Gadzirisa nzira dzako

munhu Jonina namai vaPatrick vakandifemesa
moto andisikufarira zvangu rufu rwavo asi
zvavairima ndozvavakohwa nhasi"

"Dai vapiwa umwe mutongo"

"Kubva mimba dzinosvika shanu dzodarika
ndaiva ndisisina tarisiro yemusha wangu asi
mhamha mai Nyatsor vakamira neni
ndikasimba paminamat nhasi ndakachinjikawo
vana pamaoko angu asi Mwari munerudo"

..

"Yaaaah I understand mainini chiregai kuramba

mochema inguva yekut mufarewo"

"Mai Dee ndineshungu kumunhukadzi wose kunze uko. Kana zvakanakira Sarah achembera ko iwe zvinotadza neyi our counselor avazvekare mukwasha wedu akandiudza zvakawand. Hongu paripo patinosvikopererw sevanhukadzi asi ngatisabve panaMwari zvinorwadza zvigogozha asi mhinduro inogum yauya chete inganonoke asi ichauya. Hanzi usasiira murume kuti ahura asi namata nezvazvo nekuti waurikuyend kwaari futi achahura wosiya zvekare at the end of the day warorwa ka10 asi ahuna a good testimony. It will be difficult kut ugare asi shinga munhukadzi ndewekushinga pray for your husband uudze Mwari chaizvo zvaunoda.. Mai Dineo ndinehasha ini nesu vanhukadzi i want every woman to be strong kunze uko tisimuke

tichitsike satan"

"Ummmm mashoko enyu akadzama mainini
kana muine shungu idzodzo namatai mugova
mudzidzisi wevanhukadz varimudzimba umu
nekutiwo zvedi misha yaparara"

"Misha yaparara mai Dee pamusorop pezvo
ndiko kuwand kurikuita zvitema hupombwe
vanhu vakuita hwekunwis tea isu tichikura
zvaitonyadzis kuti mwana wekwanhing
akarambwa zvakayendepiko chihure
chaisavako here noo chaivako asi vanamai
vedu vakanga vakasimba dzaisav mbwende
vaimirir misha yavo pazvinooma ndinoona
ndopakagadzirw tsumo yokut "Musha mukadzi"
zvino mukore uno kwazara yekut

handinyengereri ummmm dai Mwari atibatsira
nekut pride yedu yavakusvika pakunyangadza
Jehovha"

Takazogurirwa nyaya yedu namai Nyatsoro
vakanga vasvika kubva kwaiva kwafira Jojina..

Mai Nyatsoro: Eeeh vasikana

Tose: Maswerasey mhamha

Mai Nyatsoro: liih ndoswerep nerataitirwa
gobvu naJojina apa anenge akasonw

mushonga kare kare zvake nekut anga atowora
honye dzoita zvadzoda zvadzo

Sophie: Saka tsamba irikutii mhamha ko
akazviurayireyi

Mai Nyatsoro: zvirimutsamba zvirikupis tsitsi
asi zvosunungura wangu mwana nekut
mutsmba ataura zvekut mwana anga asiwa
Patrick mai vake vanoziva uye arikupa mai
Patrick nevake mhosva nekut ndovakaruka
zano rekut agare naPatrick zvino zvakona
mishonga yabuda pachena saka akuzviuray

Sophie: Ewwh anopenga ko angodii kuyend

kunababa vemwana kana kunotanga umwe
upenyu kuzviuray ndokudii

Mai Nyatsoro: Inzira dzake Mwari mwanangu
nyaya yaJojin inotemesa musoro iyi. Mai Dee
wafamba zvakanaka mwanangu kkkk haaa
zvakaoma Mwari uyu kana opindura zvake
unoita sewakupenga nekusekerera"

Ndakarondedzerera amai Nyatsoro zvose
ndokubva vatoseka zvavo vachitend Mwari uye
kundisimbisa kuti ndizorambe ndichinamata

Mai Nyatsoro: Usazobve panzira dzake Mwari
nekut ukangobva vana vako ava unotadza

kuvachengeta tinokufushira sekutamba
sekuseka.. Imba yawasiirw iyoyo ndeyevana
kwete zvikomba kana wada Jesu chifamba
nzira dzechokwadi kwete kuzot fambe dzoke
fambe dzoke.

"Ndizvo mhamha ayiwa ndinovachengeta uye
kuzvichengwtawo makaita basa amai rudo
rwenyu rwakakurisa Mwari ngakupeyi
zvamunod zvose

Mai Nyatsoro: Ayiwa mbiri kuMusiki mwanangu..
Ko nhaywe mai Two varume vangu vakuchema
wambovapaw cheviri here

Sophie: Ndakuuya neporij mhamha

Mai Nyatsoro: Ayiwak ipai varume vangu
chikafu nenguva kwete vakuridza mhere..
Mangwana mugadzire kuseni kunoviga Jojina.

Sophie: hezvooo akutovigw saka anovigirwep
kumusha here

Mai Sophie: Kumusha kwepi hanzi arikuvigwa
nemabhanditi kumbudzi uko anomirirey proof
yemushonga wakanw netsamb yake yakanyora
iripo hama dzacho dzafonerw vati vave
munzira.. Munhu wavais panguva yakaoma
ndibab Two inomuperera here pikicha

yezvaitika izvi mumba imomo"

Sophie: Ummm zvakutoda iye Musiki mhamha.

Ayitaura achitambidza mai vake imweplate
yeporij ndokuzovapa mwana vomupa kudy..
Vaviri ava vaindifadz ndaizovasuka chokwadi
hushamwar hwavo hwaindiitira zvangu..
Takazoparadzana zvedu tavakunorara kuseni
taizodaka kuyend kunoona pakagumira Jojina...

End of chapter.

Chapter 34

"

"

"Ko unochemei Son please usachema
zvinodarika mwanangu"

"Ndirikusvika pano pakaungana vanhu Jojina
arikunzi akazviuraya hameno katsamb karikunzi
akanyora"

Ndaitسانانگوریر vaNyatsoro nemudzimai wavo
vakanga vasvika mushure mekuvafonera..
Pamdakavaona ndakanzw misodzi yose ichiuya

ndakachema zuva iri ndiro zuva randakatanga
kuvenga amai vangu ayiva mabasa avo ose
iwaya akanga andisvitsap pandiri nhasi dai
zvavo kutiza baba vangu kwavaiva vaita dai
vakamdisiya nababa vangu ndakakurira
mumaoko amai Nyatsoro dai nhasi
ndiriparinane. Ndakanzw muviri wose kupera
simba vaNyatsoro vakazoyend paiva
nemapurisa ndokuudzw tsananguro dzose uye
kutaridzw katsamba kaiva kamyorwa naJojina
vakadzoka vachindizivisa uye kundiudza kut
taifanir kuyend nechitunh husiku ihoho nekut
mangwan chaifanira kuchengetwa kuti azorore
zvake sezvo akanga asisina kumira zvakanaka..
Amayi Nyatsoro vakadzoker kumba isu
ndokuyend nemapurisa ndaingoterera asi
pfungwa chaidzo dzaisashanda mumusoro
mangu Jojina akaputirwa mupalstic nemwana
wake ndokukandw mumota..

Husiku ihoho madoctors akaita basa rawo
ndokuwana chokwadi mushonga mumuviri
waJojina nemwana mapurisa ayibbunzawo
yawo mibvunzo achidairw naVaNyatsoro
sekuziva kwavo hama dzake dzakanzi dziuye
kuzoparadzan nemwan wadzo sezvo ayizovigw
nemabhandit uye paisadiwa vanhu vakawanda..
Kwakayedza ndisina kana kumborara hope
ndakagara pachibhenji ndichingokwemya
musoro zvekut dai bvudzi raidambuka musi uyu
ingadai rakadambuka nekukwizwa mumusoro.
Kuchiyedza mutumbu waJojina wakanga
watoiswa pakadaro apo wamirira mabhanditi
akasvikawo ano marume waitoona kut avana
tsitsi ndokubva tayenda kuMbudzi
kunochengeta Jojina nemwana wake....
Takasvika guva rake risat racherwa asi marume
aya akashand basa nenguva duku duku vaiva
vatopedza mai Nyatsoro, Mai Dee namai Two

vachisvikawo.. Ndakachema takambundirana
newangu mukadzi misodzi yandaichema
panguva iyi yakanga iri yekurwadzisa mai Two
mukadzi uyu ndakamurwadzis panguva yaida
rubatsiro rwangu zvakanyany asi akamira neni
nhasi ndiripanguva yandiri nekuda
kwekurwqdzisa wangu mudzimai chaiva
chokwad Mwari anovenga vanhu vasina
kuvimbika.. Takazosiyana ndaita zvekudhonzw
ruoko navaNyatsoro vachinogara neni pasi.

"Baba Two ita murume mwanangu ukabatsira
vanhukadzi kuchema ndiyani achavasimbisa
simbai Ngara simbai Maphosa"

Kudaidzwa nemutupo wangu chaiwo kwakaita
kuti ndinzwe simba richiuya andina

kuzombochemazvee ndaifanira kushinga
semurume. Hama dzaJojina dzakazosvika
munhu akutofushirwa mai vacho ndivo vaiva
vakabatiranwa nevamwe vakadzi vaviri vachiita
kutadza kufamba nekuchema.. Kwaiva
kuchema zvavo asika tsamba yakataura kuti
ndomuparanzvongo vaibvuma kuti mwana
wavo auye paneumwe mukadzi apa ayine
mimba yeumwe murume kuti zviite seyi
ndakatonzw kusemeswa nezvavayiita... Jojina
akabva afutsirwa pamwechete nemwana wake.
Papera kufushirwa mabhanditi akayenda
ndokubva pasara mapurisa nehama paida
kuverengwa chitsamba chiya. Umwe wevamwe
wemapurisa ndiye akasimuka achizivisa vanhu
ndokubva atanga kutaura.

(Mupurisa)

Pamusoroi mhuri yemufi isu semapuris tiripano
kuchengedza runyararo musywa 20 April
takatambira runhare kubva kumunhu
wemunharaunda achiti paneimba yaiva
ichibudisa hwema patakasvika ndipo
takatambirwa nemvura dzaibuda kunze
kwedoor kunovhura waneyi nehonye takateedza
kwaibva nemvura ndokuwan mumba murere
muzvare wataradzika apa uyu nemwana wake
padivi panga panechigubhu nekatsamba
kamdichavereng tose pano tonzwa chaite
muzvare afe uyu zvese nemwana saka tereresai
mose kuno ndichaverenga :;;;::: "Wadiwa
Sophia ndinehurombo nezvose
zvandakakutadzira kuuya pamurume wako
kukushungurudza asi iwe ahuna zuva
rawakandikanganisira. Ndaida ubve pamurume
ndisare ndigare ini asi zvakakona ndakabata
mishonga neinotyisa asi mumishonga umu
ndaisava ndoga ndaiva naamai vangu
pamwechete namai vamurume wako Patrick.

Kusvika kwandakait ndaiva ndauya nemishonga
yekuvhara murume inova ndiyo yainzi namai
Patrick vaiyishandis pahumhandara hwavo asi
kwandiri zvakaramba. Ndakazoziva
nezvepamuviri pako ndikanokusunga kuti ufe
nevana vako zvese ndisare ndigare asi
zvakayenda nepadivi zvekare zvole
zvandayita ndaiita namai Patrick takazama
kukuisir mushonga munyimo asi ahuna
kudzidya am sorry please forgive me ndawona
kut andina kwandinosvika ndichikurwisa.
Kwauri Patrick ndakaitawo mishong hobho
yekuisa mumvura yekugeza yekuchengetera
padenga pemba asi ahina kushanda zvachose
wakatoirutsa yose ndiregererewo mwana ahasi
wako zvechokwad amai vangu vanoziva
nekudar ndichafa naye nekut baba vake vakafa
nemishonga yamai vangu. Handina andiuraya
ndazviuraya ndoga nekuti ndaona kuti
kuzosvika zvakuita mai Patrick andidi nekudaro
sarai murugare Sophia ndiregerere nzira yangu

ivhurike"

"Wenyu mufi Jojina"

Yaaaaaah chokwadi ndakange ndapindana
netsaona huru chaiyo.. Ndakatend wangu
mukadzi neminamoto yake dai pasin iyo
ndingadai ndirimukati mayo mishonga
ndakasimudza musoro ndikaona mai Nyatsoro
vakakotama nechekure ndakatarisisa ndokuona
ari mukadzi wangu akanga akumurwa hembe
ndakakwaranyuka ndokusvikowan Sophie
akangoti rabada mai Nyatsoro nemamwe
madzimai varipo vachimufuridza ndakasvika
ndikagodama ndikaita wekusveta pamuromo
ndipo akapatika.

"Babe are you ok"

Mai Nyatsoro: Anoita ryt baba Two she is a strong woman anhovhunduk mashoko arimutsamba chete..

Vakabva vamusimudza ndokuyend naye kumota ndakasara navaNyatso asi moyo waiva kumudzimai wangu.. Takazopararawo paya pahama dzose dzaJojina apana kana umwe akanditaudza vaingonyara nyara kunge muyeni abatikidzwa achiwedzera mvura yesadza.. Takabva tateverawo kumba svikey mai Nyatsoro vakagara namai Two vachimuraira

"Babe please forgive me nezvose zvakaitik i
promise to love you nevana for the rest of my
life ndakatadza mai vevana vangu ndoda
kuregererwa kwaiva kusaziva"

"Its ok baba Two yaisavawo mhosva yenyu"

Mai Nyatsoro: Murikuon vanangu murwi aharwe
nemashoko asi neminamoto garai
muchinamata mumba menyu nguva dzose.

VaNyatsoro: Amen amen kkkkk aaah mai

Nyatsoro naMwari wavo togona kutomiswerera
tisina kudya ini ndane nzara mai Dee ita plan
mwanangu.

Vanhu vakatoseka zvavo mai Dee
ndokunotamba nemapoto vakazouya tikadya..
Vakazotiudzawo dzavo good news musha wese
ukapembera chokwad ndokwaiva kusiyana
kwezvinhu vamwe vachichema isu taiva
pamafaro.. Kuchibuda yamai Dee ndakaisawo
yangu mudariro ndaida kunopedzisa kuroora
mai Two uye kutengesa imba iya ndotsvaga
imwe iya yakanga inemabad memories

Mai Nyatsoro: Zvakangonaka zvose asi imba
mukateng imwe moisa henyu maroja nekuti
pano amuchabvi mwanangu kugarawo tega

kwaitotinetsa..

VaNyatsoro: Uye wakufanira kuchinja chitupa
chako chidaidze Nyatsoro

Zvose zvaingova zvakanak hapana
chamdaipikisa pazvose. Rechimangwana
takazoyenda kunooni Fadzie zvayitaridza
musiyano mwana wake ayikura uye doctor ayiti
ayizobuda nenguva yaitevera zvayo....

End of chapter

FINAL Chapter 35

(After one year)

"Waita zvakanaka mukwasha monogara
zvakanak nemhuri"

"Ndinotenda chose baba mosarawo zvakanaka"

Takabva tapinda zvedu munzira kudzokera
kwedu Harare apa taibva kumusha nemhuri
yangu.. Willard akanga apedza kuroora hapana
kana chaakasara nacho chero sweet chairo
akabvisa zvose.. Ndakademba dai amai vangu

vaiva vapenyu vaizoonawo ndichiroorwa
nemurume ayindida uye kundiremekedza..
Chokwadi kusatenda hunenge hwatova huroyi
ini murume ndaiva ndakaita wekupiwa
nemaoko ose maviri naMwari. Willard ayiziva
chandinoda nechandisingad taiva nemufar
mumba medu nevana vaviri Andrew naAudrey
ehe zvigumburo zvaisvika apo neapo asi wangu
murume ayiva munhu anofarira kutaura
panenge pakanganisika. "In marriage Fadzie
communication is best my dear" ndiwo
mashoko ayigara achitaura ndakanga
ndatomabataw apana ayigara nechikwereti
cheumwe..

I was happy for Sophie nevana vake vaikura
zvaiyevedza and navowo vaiva nemufaro
kumhuri yavo kwavakanga vavekugara.
Musiyu taitova tose tichibva kumusha

chandakafarira chero zvazvo Patrick paakaziv
kut ndaisava nemutupo umwechete naye ahan
kuda kundirasa akatotanga kundichengetedza
kutokunda zvayiita kare.

Patrick: Tete mavamukadzi mukuru manje am
happy for you.. You will always be my sister
Fadzie chero zvikaita sey tarisa amai vakafa
now we must look after each other..

"Ndizvozvo mukoma baba Two i love you too"

Sophie: liih veduwee vamwe misodzi iripedyo
ngatifarey tisiyane nezvitsidzo kkkkk

Patrick: Wangorwadziw chete kuti Fadzie anditi anondida kkkk

Sophie: Kkkk ayiw aah ndisiyeyi zvangu.

Taitokurukura mota ichirohwa. Amai vangu vakanga vafa asi andina kuzvion kubudikidza nerudo rwandaipiwa namai Nyatsoro zvakatoita sekuti ndivo vakanga variamai vangu... Takazosvika kumba kwadoka Sophie nemurume wake tikanovasiya kwavo isu ndokuyenderera mberi kweduwo..

Mazuva ayifamb ndakanga ndavakuda kutanga
kutsvaga basa sezvo Audrey akanga akura uye
ayizosara nemusikan webasa ndakatsvaga
basa ndikariwana pabasa pandaishanda
ndikatanga kushanda ipapo. Sophie ayiva
achichengetwa zvake agere pamba sezvo ayiva
neronda raipota richimunetsa mudumbu make
amai Nyatsoro vakaramb kuti ashande
nekudaro ayichenget vana Two...

Muupenyu ndakadzidzawo kuti hakuna simba
rinokunda raMwari Sophie akasangana
nezvinorwadza kuhurirwa nekurohwa
nemurume asi akaramb akashinga akaunzirwa
mukadzi ayibata mishonga asi iye akaramba
hake akashinga nekunamata saka hakuna
mushonga unobata pasina chironda uye chivi

chinodya mwene wacho vese vaipandukira
Sophie mugumo wavo wakava waisiririsa..
Ndakadzidza zvekare kuti imba ahivakwi
nemishonga asi neminamoto Jojina akayedza
zvose to win Patrick asi nekuda kwenzira
yaishandisa akazogumisira apinda parufu
arimwana mudiki chokwadi ndakaona kuti
Sophie was "A Strong Woman"

IN HIS GRACE LET'S BELIEVE

Made by: PHAHLENI M

+27677958795